JCSDCB

JOURNAL OF CONSUMER SATISFACTION, DISSATISFACTION AND COMPLAINING BEHAVIOR

ISBN: 978-1-64255-837-1

VOLUME 30, 2017

| IMPACT ON AND OF THE JOURNAL OF CONSUMER SATISFACTION, DISSATISFACTION, AND COMPLAINING BEHAVIOR: A 30 YEAR RETROSPECTIVE | 5 |
|--|-----|
| Val Larsen PhD, James Madison University Newell D. Wright PhD, North Dakota State University | |
| WHO POSTS ONLINE CUSTOMER REVIEWS? THE ROLE OF SOCIODEMOGRAPHICS AND PERSONALITY TRAITS | 19 |
| Christopher K. Manner PhD, Union University Wilburn C. Lane PhD, Union University | |
| A MORE PERSONALIZED SATISFACTION MODEL: INCLUDING THE BFI-44 IN THE AMERICAN CUSTOMER SATISFACTION MODEL | 43 |
| Elizabeth Crisp Crawford PhD, North Dakota State University Jeremy Jackson PhD, North Dakota State University Andrew Pritchard PhD, Iowa State University | |
| TRANSFORMATIVE SERVICE PRACTICE IN HIGHER EDUCATION: A CAUTIONARY NOTE | 77 |
| Steven A. Taylor PhD, Illinois State University Chiharu Ishida PhD, Illinois State University Joon Ho Lim PhD, Illinois State University Duleep Delpechitre PhD, Illinois State University | |
| CUSTOMER DISSATISFACTION AND SATISFACTION WITH AUGMENTED REALITY IN SHOPPING AND ENTERTAINMENT | 97 |
| Atieh Poushneh, University of Texas Rio Grande Valley Arturo Z. Vasquez-Parraga PhD, University of Texas Rio Grande Valley | |
| CUSTOMER JOURNEYS THROUGH THE EYES OF UNDERGRADUATE COLLEGE STUDENTS | 119 |
| Steven A. Taylor, Illinois State University Nathan S. Hartman, Illinois State University Joon Ho Lim, Illinois State University | |



JOURNAL OF CONSUMER SATISFACTION, DISSATISFACTION AND COMPLAINING BEHAVIOR

ISBN: 978-1-64255-837-1

VOLUME 30, 2017

EDITOR

Gillian S. Naylor, University of Nevada, Las Vegas

ASSOCIATE EDITORS

Steven A. Taylor, Illinois State University
Moshe Davidow, Technion, Israel Institute of Technology

EMERITUS EDITORS

Stephen A Goodwin, Illinois State University H. Keith Hunt, Brigham Young University

2016 EDITORIAL REVIEW BOARD

David Aron
Marianne C. Bickle
Jeff Blodgett
Kevin Celuch
Moshe Davidow

Bodo Lang Steven Taylor Jakki Williams Omar P Woodham

INFORMATION AND STYLE SHEET

The Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior is published annually to present articles central to the theme of the journal. Conceptual pieces and research conducted in the contexts of B2B, Services, B2C and C2C are of equal interest. Authors are solely responsible for all statements and facts in their articles. The Journal is not responsible for unsolicited manuscripts.

REVIEW PROCEDURE:

All of the JCSDCB's content is subjected to peer-review. Reviewers have no conflict of interest. Reviewed articles will be treated confidentially. There is no charge for submitting a manuscript to JCSDCB.

The receipt of a manuscript is acknowledged by e-mail. Three or four scholars serve as reviewers in a double blind review process. Upon return of the reviews the accept/reject/revise decision is made by the editor and the contact author is notified. Reviewers' comments are provided to the author(s).

REVIEW GUIDELINES:

JCSDCB"S primary objective is to publish cutting-edge research related to the concept of satisfaction, as well as those constructs which serve as antecedents and/or outcomes of satisfying experiences. We are seeking manuscripts which advance the field. The iournal seeks to promote development in these areas via reporting quantitative and/or qualitative inquiries, as well as conceptual studies within the B2C environments. orB2B Relevance. timeliness and contribution are criteria, which are used to judge the suitability of a submission for consideration. Relevance contribution should be clearly explicated.

AUTHORS'S RESPONSIBLITIYES

There is no fee for manuscript processing publishing materials and/or JCSDCB. Authors are obliged to participate in peer review process. All authors must have significantly contributed to the research. All authors are obliged to provide retractions or corrections of mistakes. A list of references, financial support must be provided. It is expressly forbidden to publish same research in more than one journal.

protect JCSDCB, any and each author who allows a manuscript to be published in JCSDCB guarantees that the paper accepted publication in JCSDCB is not copyrighted elsewhere or that all copyright clearances have been obtained delivered to JCSDCB prior to any reviews being conducted and, if the article is subsequently accepted, also guarantees to pay any and all damages and legal expenses resulting from any copyright problem existing at the time of publication in JCSDCB. As the authors are the only ones who have full knowledge in this matter they are the ones who bear full responsibility and liability for full disclosure to JCSDCB.

PUBLICATION ETHICS:

JCSDCB takes all reasonable steps to identify and prevent the publication of papers where research misconduct has occurred. All submissions are subject to search for prior publication or unattributed sources. JCSDCB, or its editors, never encourage such misconduct, or knowingly allow such misconduct to take place. In the event that JCSDCB is made aware of any allegation of research misconduct. appropriate steps will be taken. Articles found to be in violation of a copyright or containing plagiarized material, or other research misconduct, shall be subject to retraction or correction. Corrections. clarifications, retractions and apologies will be utilized when needed.

TIMING OF SUBMISSION: Papers can be submitted at any time and will be reviewed and accepted/rejected in as timely a fashion as possible. Manuscripts should be submitted to:

http://jcsdcb.com/index.php/JCSDCB

LENGTH: Any length manuscript will be considered for publication. However, manuscripts over 45 double-spaced printed pages including all tables and appendices will be looked at very carefully to see if the contribution warrants that much space.

ABSTRACT: Manuscripts must be accompanied by an abstract of at least 100 words, preferably around 150 words, and not exceeding 200 words. Key words, methodologies, and findings must be clearly articulated in the abstract

E-MAIL REQUIRED: We require that manuscripts and all other correspondence come to us by e-mail. Articles to be considered for publication should be submitted using Microsoft WORD, be double spaced, and use a 12 pt. font. Be sure to get confirmation that the file was received

AUTHOR IDENTIFICATION:

Because JCSDCB uses a double blind, peer-review process it is inappropriate for authors to identify themselves or provide clues to their identity in their manuscripts.

REFERENCES: Reference citations in the text of the manuscript should be in parentheses, by author's last name and year of publication, for example (Hunt 1977). If the author's name appears in a sentence the name should be followed by the year, for example, "...Hunt (1977)..." If a page is

cited it should be noted as follows: (Hunt 1977, p.26). If a citation has only two authors always use both authors' names (Day and Hunt 1978). If a citation has three or more authors, include all the authors' names the first time the citation appears. After the first appearance use only the name of the first author, for example, an article by Hunt, Day and Goodwin would be (Hunt, et al. 1978). In a series of citations in the same location, separate the citations with a semicolon, for example, (Day 1977; Hunt et al. 1978). Works published in the same year same author(s) should be differentiated by letters after the date, for example, Taylor 1997a; 1997b).

All references cited in the article and ONLY references cited in the article are to be fully listed in alphabetical order at the end of the article, with the first author surname first and other authors' names surname last. APA style is expected.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS:

Acknowledgements are discouraged but may be used if required and will be placed at the end of the paper following the references section.

PRINTED JOURNAL: JCSDCB transitioned from a print journal in 2017. Volume 1 -29 is available at a cost of \$18.00 US, \$30.00 international.

SUBSCRIPTIONS: Due to the rising cost of postage and printing, JCSDCB has transitioned to an online journal. Individual and Institutional subscriptions are available.

FEIN: 46-4963090 ISSN: 0899-8620

ISBN#:

Volume 1, 1988: 0-922279-01-2 Volume 2, 1989: 0-922279-02-0 Volume 3, 1990: 0-922279-03-9 Volume 4, 1991: 0-922279-04-7 Volume 5, 1992: 0-922279-05-5 Volume 6, 1993: 0-922279-06-3 Volume 7, 1994: 0-922279-07-1 Volume 8, 1995: 0-922279-08-X Volume 9, 1996: 0-922279-09-8 Volume 10, 1997: 0-922279-10-1 Volume 11, 1998: 0-922279-11-X Volume 12, 1999: 0-922279-12-8 Volume 13, 2000: 0-922279-13-6 Volume 14, 2001: 0-922279-14-4 Volume 15, 2002: 0-922279-15-2 Volume 16, 2003: 0-922279-16-0 Volume 17, 2004: 0-922279-17-9 Volume 18, 2005: 1-58874-574-0 Volume 19, 2006: 1-58874-674-7 Volume 20, 2007: 978-1-58874-768-6 Volume 21, 2008: 1-58874-871-5 Volume 22, 2009: 1-58874-967-3 Volume 23, 2010: 978-1-60904-055-0 Volume 24, 2011: 978-1-60904-152-6 Volume 25, 2012: 978-1-60904-238-7 Volume 26, 2013: 978-1-60904-319-3 Volume 27, 2014: 978-1-60907-408-4 Volume 28, 2015: 978-1-944245-16-0 Volume 29, 2016: 978-1-63587-182-1 Volume 30, 2017: 978-1-64255-837-1

CSDCB PUBLICATION LIST: Recent conference proceedings are available on the JCSDCB.com website. Prior volumes are available. Contact Gillian.naylor@unlv.edu

ADDRESS: Manuscripts, subscriptions, and all correspondence should be sent by email to:

JCSDCB@unlv.edu
Dr. Gillian S. Naylor
Gillian.naylor@unlv.edu
MIB Marketing and International Business
425 Beam Hall
4505 S. Maryland Pkwy, mail stop 6010

Las Vegas NV 89154-6010

WEBSITE:

http://jcsdcb.com/index.php/JCSDCB

FINANCIAL/LEGAL: Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior, Inc., owner & publisher of JCSDCB, is incorporated in Nevada.

UNIVERSITY OF NEVADA, LAS VEGAS has NO ownership involvement of any kind with JCSDCB and is in no way liable for anything to do with JCSDCB.

COPYRIGHT: Each volume is copyrighted by Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior, Inc.

In the event that JCSDCB is no longer published, archives will be stored electronically at UNLV.

CSDCB CONFERENCES: Since the late 1980's, CSDCB conferences had, with a few exceptions, been held in odd-numbered vears. Since 2003. however, conferences have been held in June '06, June '08, June '10 and June '12 and the next conference is scheduled to be held June 2018. Papers and presentations of all kinds are welcome, as long as they are focused on satisfaction, dissatisfaction and/or complaining behavior, or related topics. The paper submission deadline is usually in early April. Contact Gillian Naylor for more conference information.

IMPACT ON AND OF THE JOURNAL OF CONSUMER SATISFACTION, DISSATISFACTION, AND COMPLAINING BEHAVIOR: A 30-YEAR RETROSPECTIVE

Val Larsen, Ph.D., James Madison University Newell D. Wright, Ph.D., North Dakota State University

ABSTRACT

On the 30th anniversary of its first publication, this article focuses on the people and practices that have shaped the Journal Consumer of Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction, and Complaining Behavior. It also focuses on the influence that the journal has had on our understanding of consumer satisfaction and dissatisfaction. The article suggests that the journal has not only developed knowledge about how consumer satisfaction is created. dissatisfaction avoided; it has also applied that understanding to enhance the value of the journal itself.

INTRODUCTION

In this volume of the Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction Complaining Behavior (JCSDCB), the 30^{th} iournal celebrates its year publication. Over the years, several retrospective and prospective articles have commented on the history or future direction of the JCSDCB and the research contained therein (e.g., Dahl and Peltier 2015; Davidow 2012; Hunt 1993; Perkins 2012a and 2012b; Swan and Trawick 1993; Woodruff 1993). While the reviews of past research and future directions have been very helpful, these articles have not focused primarily on the figures who have shaped the JCSDCB or on the impact of the JCSDCB on the marketing discipline. This article focuses on those two themes, first briefly recalling the figures who have most shaped the journal, then at somewhat more length, tracking how the journal has influenced consumer research. This article also examines changes made by the JCSDCB to increase consumer satisfaction and decrease dissatisfaction.

INFLUENCES ON THE JCSDCB

A journal tends to be influenced by four main groups: editors, reviewers, authors, and audience. Interactions between these four groups will typically determine the character of a research journal. In general, the single biggest influence on a journal at any given time is the editor. In addition to making final calls on what articles will be published, editors usually heavily shape the review process by selecting the reviewers to whom each manuscript is sent for review.

What is true in general about the importance of editors is still more true of H. Keith Hunt of Brigham Young University who, with Ralph L Day of Indiana University, played a pivotal role in founding the JCSDCB. As the Executive Secretary for the Association for Consumer Research and, in effect, the publisher of Advances in Consumer Research, Hunt had deep experience in organizing conferences and supervising the publication of academic work. He was thus exceptionally well qualified to organize this new, recurring conference focused on the study of consumer satisfaction, dissatisfaction, and complaining behavior and to carry out the work incident to publishing a new academic journal, the JCSDCB.

The antecedent of the journal was a biennial conference, organized by Hunt and Day, which focused on consumer satisfaction/dissatisfaction. The conference began in 1977. The first volume of the

JCSDCB was published in 1988, with Hunt and Day as co-editors and Hunt as the managing editor. Hunt and Day were listed as co-editors of the journal for its first twelve volumes. Hunt then edited the next five volumes, 13 - 17, by himself. Hunt has been listed on all subsequent volumes of the journal as editor emeritus.

Hunt was notable for conscientiousness, good humor, and the encouragement he gave to young scholars entering the discipline. The authors of this article personally witnessed his generous encouragement, having been invited by Hunt while still graduate students to submit an article to the conference. Because of their unduly narrow conception of the scope of consumer satisfaction/dissatisfaction, the authors had not planned to submit their article to the conference and the JCSDCB. But with Hunt's encouragement, they did. The article was accepted, published in the JCSDCB, and became their first professional publication. It is included below on the Table 5 list of most cited JCSDCB articles. Upon assuming sole responsibility for editing the JCSDCB in 2000, Hunt made changes editorial practice in significantly enhanced product quality and, presumably, consumer satisfaction. Those changes are discussed below.

For Volume 18 published in 2005, Steven A. Goodwin of Illinois State University assumed editorship of the journal. Goodwin had served on the editorial review board for seven years prior to becoming editor. Goodwin recruited two associate editors, Steven A. Taylor, also of Illinois State University, and Kevin G. Celuch, of the University of Southern Indiana. Taylor and Celuch had each served on the editorial review board for eight years prior to becoming associate editors, so the editorial team had considerable experience with the JCSDCB review process.

Starting with Volume 27, published in 2014, Gillian S. Naylor of the University of Nevada, Las Vegas, became editor of the JCSDCB. Steven A. Taylor continued in his role as associate editor and was joined in that role by Moshe Davidow of Technion, the Israel Institute of Technology. Naylor had nine years of experience as a member of the editorial board when she became editor. Taylor had served for fifteen years as a member of the editorial review board or as associate editor. Davidow had eight years of experience on the review board when he became associate editor. Both Hunt and Goodwin are now listed on each volume as emeritus editors.

As the recruitment of all editors and associate editors since Hunt and Day indicates, the editorial review board has been very important source demonstrated editing talent. And, of course, the review board plays its own independent role in determining what articles are published in the journal. During the first 29 vears of the JCSDCB, 112 scholars served as members of the review board. The number of review board members varied dramatically across volumes during that time. For the first three volumes, there were just three review board members: Marsha Richins, John E. Swan, and Robert A Westbrook. Richins retired from the board after the publication of Volume 6. Swan continued on the board through the publication of Volume 13. Westbrook served on the editorial review board for 26 years. As Table 1 indicates, his tenure on the board and affiliation with the journal exceeds that of all other scholars by a wide margin.

The average term of service on the board has been 6.3 years. At its largest in 1999, the editorial review board had 52 members. The average number of review board members during the 29 years of the journal's existence has been 24.3. The

standard deviation for members of the board has been 17.4. In the early years and again, recently, the board has been much smaller than it was between 1997 (when it was increased from 6 to 50 members) and 2014 when it had 21 members. The board dropped to 9 and 10 members for the most recent two volumes.

While the influence of the review board as a whole has been more or less constant across time, the influence of individual board members has fluctuated greatly. During the JCSDCB's first two years when it had only three board members and published 18 articles per year, each board member would have reviewed an average of 12 published articles per year, assuming two reviewers per article. During the JCSDCB's first nine years, board members reviewed an average of 9.21

published articles per year. When the editorial review board was greatly expanded in 1997 for Volume 10, the number of published articles reviewed by reviewer dramatically declined. Articles reviewed per board member bottomed out in Volume 13. That year, the review board had expanded to 51 members and the journal published only six articles, so each board member would have reviewed on average only .24 published articles. During the past three years, the number of published articles reviewed per board member has again increased to 1.3 published articles per year. Of course, board members provide an important service when they review articles that are not published in the journal. That work is not reflected in this summary.

Board members with 10 or more years of service are listed in Table 1.

TABLE 1

| Editorial Review Board Years of Service | | | | | | | | |
|---|----|--|-----------------------|----|--|--|--|--|
| Robert A. Westbrook | 26 | | Doug Grisaffe | 12 | | | | |
| Kevin G Celuch | 18 | | Diane M. Halstead | 12 | | | | |
| Dennis E. Garrett | 18 | | Anand Kumar | 12 | | | | |
| Steve Taylor | 18 | | Dong Hwan Lee | 12 | | | | |
| Jeff Blodgett | 16 | | Pratibha A. Dabholkar | 11 | | | | |
| Douglas Hausknecht | 16 | | Moshe Davidow | 11 | | | | |
| Newell D. Wright | 15 | | Robert East | 11 | | | | |
| Marianne Bickle | 14 | | Chickery J. Kasouf | 11 | | | | |
| James H. Drew | 14 | | Richard Spreng | 11 | | | | |
| Sally K. Francis | 14 | | Gary Hunter | 10 | | | | |
| David Aron | 13 | | Mark Slama | 10 | | | | |
| Barry Babin | 13 | | Terrell G. Williams | 10 | | | | |
| John E. Swan | 13 | | | | | | | |

TABLE 2

| Author and Articles | | | | | | | | |
|---------------------|----|--|--------------|---|--|--|--|--|
| ND Wright | 11 | | LW Johnson | 6 | | | | |
| KG Celuch | 10 | | G Naylor | 6 | | | | |
| HK Hunt | 10 | | RB Woodruff | 6 | | | | |
| RA Spreng | 10 | | JG Blodgett | 5 | | | | |
| DS Perkins | 9 | | J Bloemer | 5 | | | | |
| SA Taylor | 9 | | CC Caughey | 5 | | | | |
| SK Francis | 8 | | J Kolodinsky | 5 | | | | |
| DE Garrett | 7 | | BL Parry | 5 | | | | |
| V Larsen | 7 | | CR Payne | 5 | | | | |
| RW Olshavsky | 7 | | M Davidow | 4 | | | | |
| JE Swan | 7 | | D Grisaffe | 4 | | | | |
| D Aron | 6 | | D Hausknecht | 4 | | | | |
| D Halstead | 6 | | JM Hogarth | 4 | | | | |
| J Huefner | 6 | | SS Tax | 4 | | | | |

Another key group which influences the character of a journal is the authors who publish in it. If we focus on how authors affect the journal (as opposed to how they affect the discipline), the key indicator of their influence is the number of articles each author has published in the journal. As of volume 29, the JCSDCB has published 413 articles. The authors listed in Table 2 have 191 authorships among them. There are, of course, a number of co-authorships, so the table does not indicate authorship of 191 of the 413 articles. But it does indicate that these authors have had a very substantial influence on the character of the journal.

This author table underscores the influence that the editors of the JCSDCB and members of the review board have had. Having founded the journal and edited 56% of the volumes published to date, by almost any measure Keith Hunt has more strongly influenced the JCSDCB than any other single person. Table 2 reveals another dimension of his influence: publication of 10

articles in the journal. Associate editor Celuch has likewise published 10 articles. Associate editor Taylor has published nine, editor Navlor six, and associate editor Davidow has published four articles. Among the other most prolific authors in the JCSDCB reported in Table 2, many also contributed as members of the editorial review board, serving for at least 10 years as reported in Table 1, e.g., ND Wright, RA Spreng, SK Francis, DE Garrett, JE Swan, D Aron, D Halstead, JG Blodgett, D Grisaffe, and D Hausknecht. Another index of the contribution of the editorial review board is the sixteen names that appear both in Table 1, reflecting 10 or more years of service on the editorial review board, and Table 4, the most cited authors who have published in the JCSDCB. Likewise, nine board members from Table 1 and two editors, Hunt and Goodwin, published an article listed in Table 5, the most cited articles published by the JCSDCB.

Influence on Consumer Research

The influence of a journal on its discipline is most saliently reflected by how much it is cited by researchers in the field. In this section of the paper, we review citations of the JCSDCB to assess its influence. Our study addresses a deficit created by the failure of *Journal Citation Reports* to track JCSDCB citations. We also look at the influence of the journal, of individual volumes of the journal, individual authors, and particular articles.

METHODOLOGY

We used Harzing's *Publish or Perish* (PoP) software (version 5) for this analysis. PoP software retrieves and analyzes academic citations generated by Google Scholar and Microsoft Academic Search. The software program has demonstrated longitudinal stability (Harzing 2013) and is particularly well suited for citation analyses in the various business disciplines (Harzing 2017) most business journals because published in English and are indexed by Google Scholar. In addition to PoP, we made extensive use of our library of the 29 volumes of the JCSDCB that have been published to date to verify the data produced by PoP.

After running PoP on the journal title, we downloaded the raw data into spreadsheets for further analysis (on 20 January, 2017) to give us a snapshot of the impact of the journal up to that date. There were some errors in the data collated by Google Scholar and PoP (e.g., misspelled names, double-counted entries, truncated lists of authors). We corrected errors as we discovered them in the data. It is likely, however, that some errors remain. We report the data in various tables below.

RESULTS

Volumes. Table 3 contains the citation history of the JCSDCB as measured by our methods. Table 3 reports the volume, year of publication, number of Articles, and number of citations. The last two columns, Vol/Cites/Year and Art/Cites/Year, described below. Unsurprisingly, articles in volume 1, which have been available for 29 years, are more heavily cited (624 citations) that articles in volume 29, which had just been published when these data were collected (0 citations). It takes some time after publication for articles to be read and cited and for the articles that cite them to be reviewed and published.

To account, while assessing their influence, for the different lengths of time that volumes have been available, we calculated the average number of times a volume has been cited each year since its publication by dividing total citations per volume by years since publication. This value is reported as Volume Citations per Year (VCY). And since volumes differ dramatically in the number of articles they contain, from 5 to 28 per volume, we also calculated the article citations per year by dividing total citations by years since publication and by number of articles per volume. This Article Citations per Year (ACY) value reports the average number of times each article in that volume was cited each year since publication.

As noted above, unsurprisingly, there is a clear trend in the data such that older articles are cited more frequently than newer articles. Less predictably, the number of articles published in a volume had no significant effect on the VCY, i.e., publishing more articles did not significantly increase the number of times that a journal volume was cited. To evaluate this relationship, we calculated the correlation between number of articles and the VCY.

TABLE 3

| Volume | Year | Articles | Cites | Vol/Cites/Year | Art/Cites/Year |
|--------|------|----------|-------|----------------|----------------|
| 1 | 1988 | 18 | 624 | 21.52 | 1.195 |
| 2 | 1989 | 18 | 1213 | 43.32 | 2.407 |
| 3 | 1990 | 17 | 536 | 19.85 | 1.168 |
| 4 | 1991 | 23 | 469 | 18.04 | 0.784 |
| 5 | 1992 | 22 | 1354 | 54.16 | 2.462 |
| 6 | 1993 | 24 | 1116 | 46.50 | 1.938 |
| 7 | 1994 | 28 | 425 | 18.48 | 0.660 |
| 8 | 1995 | 25 | 280 | 12.73 | 0.509 |
| 9 | 1996 | 24 | 345 | 16.43 | 0.685 |
| 10 | 1997 | 16 | 270 | 13.50 | 0.844 |
| 11 | 1998 | 22 | 331 | 17.42 | 0.792 |
| 12 | 1999 | 19 | 323 | 17.94 | 0.944 |
| 13 | 2000 | 6 | 542 | 31.88 | 5.314 |
| 14 | 2001 | 13 | 1040 | 65.00 | 5.000 |
| 15 | 2002 | 11 | 899 | 59.93 | 5.448 |
| 16 | 2003 | 19 | 945 | 67.50 | 3.553 |
| 17 | 2004 | 13 | 481 | 37.00 | 2.846 |
| 18 | 2005 | 5 | 219 | 18.25 | 3.650 |
| 19 | 2006 | 9 | 291 | 26.45 | 2.939 |
| 20 | 2007 | 7 | 172 | 17.20 | 2.457 |
| 21 | 2008 | 8 | 109 | 12.11 | 1.514 |
| 22 | 2009 | 7 | 78 | 9.75 | 1.393 |
| 23 | 2010 | 8 | 69 | 9.86 | 1.232 |
| 24 | 2011 | 6 | 74 | 12.33 | 2.056 |
| 25 | 2012 | 13 | 72 | 14.40 | 1.108 |
| 26 | 2013 | 8 | 61 | 15.25 | 1.906 |
| 27 | 2014 | 10 | 20 | 6.67 | 0.667 |
| 28 | 2015 | 7 | 1 | 0.50 | 0.071 |
| 29 | 2016 | 7 | 0 | 0.00 | 0.000 |

The relationship was not significant (R = .18, p = .369). In doing this calculation, we excluded the two most recent volumes since, given the review and publication cycle for new articles, those articles have not had sufficient time to be read and cited by articles that are, in turn, reviewed and published.

While there was no relationship between number of articles and the overall average annual citations for that volume, there was a strong relationship between the number of articles in a volume and the average annual citations of each article. To evaluate this relationship, we calculated the correlation between number of articles in a volume and the ACY. This relationship was significant (R = -.49, p = .009).

This correlation seems to reflect a move to quality in the journal's editorial policy. From the first volume of the journal in 1988 to the twelfth volume in 1999, the journal averaged 21.3 articles per volume. Clearly reflecting a change in editorial policy, the number of articles published dropped dramatically from 1999 (19) to 2000 (6). From 2000 to the present, the journal has averaged 9.2 articles per volume,

less than half the number that were published prior to 2000. This change in policy led to a significant increase in the number of citations per articles per year since publication (Vol 1-12 μ = 1.25, Vol 13-27 μ = 3.05, t = 3.63, p = .001). Apparently, the contribution per article in the JCSDCB has dramatically increased since the turn of the century. This change in editorial policy has consumer satisfaction/dissatisfaction implications that will be discussed below.

The most influential volumes of the JCSDCB vary depending on whether the influence of the volume is time weighted. If not time weighted, the top five most influential volumes are 5 (1992), 2 (1989), 6 (1993), 14 (2001), and 16 (2003). If weighted for time since publication, the top five most influential volumes are 16 (2003), 14 (2001), 15 (2002), 5 (1992), and 6 (1993).

Authors

Approximately 474 researchers have authored or co-authored research that has appeared in the JCSDCB since its inception. Articles from the JCSDCB have been cited a total of 12,359 times from 1988 to 2017, about 26 citations per published author. As is to be expected, not all researchers have had the same impact on satisfaction/dissatisfaction research. Α number of researchers have appeared in the JCSDCB only one time, and yet their impact has been quite substantial as measured by the number of citations of their work. For example, the second most cited paper in the JCSDCB is Bei and Chiao's (2001) article that developed an integrated model of factors impacting customer loyalty. Neither author published in the JCSDCB before or since the publication of that article. Though he published just two articles in the JCSDCB, Richard L. Oliver is at the top of the citation list, with 957 citations. In Table 4, the influence of individual authors, judging from citations of their work, is reported, along with number of JCSDCB articles each author has published. The table includes only those authors who have been cited at least 100 times. The relationship between number of articles published and number of citations is not significant (R = .061, p = .662).

Articles

As noted above, between 1989 and 2016, a total of 413 articles were published in the JCSDCB. One measure of those articles' influence is the H-Index developed by Hirsch (2005). This index identifies the point at which the number of articles and the number of citations converge. For articles published in the JCSDCB, the H-Index score is 53. This means that there have been 53 articles published in the JCSDCB that have been cited at least 53 times. The 54th article in the list of most cited JCSDCB articles has fewer than 54 citations. Table 5 lists all articles that have at least 100 citations, as of 20 January, 2017.

In total, the 413 articles in the JCSDCB to date have been cited 12,520 times, an average of about 30 citations per article. Of that total, 21 articles have not been cited at all. Most of these uncited articles are from later volumes, Volume 25 (2012) onward. However, three non-cited articles were from 1996 and three were from 1998. Twenty-four articles (approximately 6%) were cited only once. In total, 125 articles (approximately 30%) were cited fewer than five times.

Audience.

Along with editors, review board members, and authors, the audience of a journal has an effect on the journal and its reputation. Since academic journals are typically purchased by university libraries and are read in the library or on its website, direct observation

of who has read the JCSDCB and other journals is not possible. We can. nevertheless, gain some idea about who reads the journal by looking at where and how often articles from the journal are cited in the JCSDCB and elsewhere. Almost half, 40.1%, of the citations of JCSDCB articles appear in the JCSDCB. So it is clear that an important part of the journal's audience is scholars who have a strong interest in consumer satisfaction, dissatisfaction, and complaining behavior and who publish in the JCSDCB. But the journal has a wider

audience as well. Table 6 contains a list of other journals where JCSDCB articles have been cited six or more times. Citations in those journals represent the direct influence of the JCSDCB. Also reported in the table is the average number of times each article that cites the JCSDCB was itself cited. These numbers indicate the indirect influence of the JCSDCB. It is apparent in this table that the JCSDCB has had an especially large impact on the various branches of services marketing.

TABLE 4
TOP CITED AUTHORS WITH NUMBER OF ARTICLES

| Cites | Authors | Articles | Cites | Author | Articles |
|-------|---------------|----------|-------|---------------------|----------|
| 957 | RL Oliver | 2 | 212 | DW Schumann | 3 |
| 693 | J Bloemer | 5 | 206 | PG Patterson | 3 |
| 547 | D Halstead | 6 | 204 | SS Tax | 4 |
| 496 | LT Bei | 1 | 197 | C Goodwin | 2 |
| 496 | YC Chiao | 1 | 189 | PA Dabholkar | 2 |
| 436 | RW Olshavsky | 7 | 176 | I Ross | 1 |
| 432 | HK Hunt | 10 | 174 | DS Clemons | 2 |
| 398 | TJ Page | 2 | 173 | ND Wright | 11 |
| 383 | C Leavitt | 1 | 164 | A Kumar | 2 |
| 383 | S Erevelles | 1 | 164 | V Larsen | 7 |
| 367 | RA Spreng | 10 | 147 | J Kolodinsky | 5 |
| 360 | J Huefner | 6 | 144 | M Chandrashekaran | 2 |
| 347 | E Day | 2 | 137 | G Hunter | 3 |
| 328 | JG Blodgett | 5 | 131 | G Naylor | 6 |
| 317 | RB Woodruff | 6 | 128 | R Sanchez-Fernandez | 1 |
| 294 | ER Cadotte | 1 | 127 | AL Dixon | 1 |
| 294 | N Turgeon | 1 | 120 | BL Parry | 5 |
| 290 | SA Taylor | 9 | 120 | CR Payne | 5 |
| 289 | JW Overby | 1 | 119 | JE Swan | 7 |
| 289 | E Lee | 1 | 117 | AR Andreason | 1 |
| 277 | DR Hausknecht | 4 | 117 | J Manning | 1 |
| 269 | M Davidow | 4 | 107 | GJ Salegna | 2 |
| 266 | LW Johnson | 6 | 105 | KG Celuch | 10 |
| 244 | RA Westbrook | 3 | 103 | T Poiesz | 1 |
| 239 | SF Gardial | 3 | 103 | T Strandvik | 1 |
| 237 | MR Crask | 1 | 103 | V Liljander | 1 |
| 213 | DH Granbois | 1 | | | |

TABLE 5
ARTICLES WITH AT LEAST 100 CITATIONS (AS OF 20 JANUARY 2017)

| Citations | Author(s) |
|-----------|--|
| 744 | Oliver 1989 |
| 496 | Bei and Chiao 2001 |
| 492 | Bloemer and Odekerken-Schröder 2002 |
| 383 | Erevelles and Leavitt 1992 |
| 322 | Halstead and Page 1992 |
| 294 | Cadotte and Turgeon 1988 |
| 289 | Lee and Overby 2004 |
| 237 | Day and Crask 2000 |
| 215 | Davidow 2003 |
| 213 | Blodgett and Granbois 1992 |
| 208 | Oliver and Westbrook 1993 |
| 206 | Hausknecht 1990 |
| 196 | Huefner and Hunt 2000 |
| 176 | Goodwin and Ross 1989 |
| 169 | Patterson and Johnson 1993 |
| 162 | Woodruff et. al 1991 |
| 136 | Taylor and Hunter 2003 |
| 130 | Halstead 2002 |
| 128 | Sánchez-Fernández and Ángeles-Bonillo 2006 |
| 127 | Spreng, Dixon, and Olshavsky 1993 |
| 122 | Kumar, Olshavsky, and King 2001 |
| 120 | Wright and Larsen 1993 |
| 117 | Andreasen and Manning 1990 |
| 110 | Day 2002 |
| 103 | Bloemer and Poiesz 1989 |
| 103 | Liljander and Strandvik 1993 |

DISCUSSION

Data presented above demonstrate that the JCSDCB has contributed in important ways to our understanding of consumer satisfaction and dissatisfaction. Reflecting that contribution, the popular Australian Business Dean's Council (ABDC) journal list ranks the JCSDCB as a B journal (ABDC 2017). B journals rank in the top 35 to 65% of all journals. The JCSDCB is one of only 42 B ranked journals. Most listed journals (and all unlisted) are ranked lower.

There are indications in this article of the strategy followed to position the JCSDCB as a quality B journal.

As this article indicates, the JCSDCB is the product of a research community with many interacting parts. From one point of view, the journal can be seen as a retailer of academic research. The consumers are the audience of people who read and cite research published in the journal.

Authors produce the product. Review board members assure quality. Editors manage the product assortment. The high degree of overlap between authors, review board members, editors, and those who read and cite the JCSDCB suggests that this is an institution/community that has well implemented service dominant logic (Vargo and Lusch, 2004; Lusch and Vargo, 2006), integrating effectively the production and consumption of knowledge about the focal aspects of consumer behavior addressed by this journal.

The data suggest, as well, that participants in this community have not only developed but have also applied insights on

how consumer satisfaction can be increased and dissatisfaction minimized. The most notable phenomenon apparent in the data is a change in strategy that was designed to, and did, increase the quality of the service provided to JCSDCB consumers. That change in strategy was implemented between volume 12 (1999) and volume 13 (2000). Production standards were elevated and article quality increased. The result was a significant improvement in the average benefit delivered to readers, a benefit increase that is manifest in the significantly higher per article citation rate that followed the change in editorial strategy and article assortment.

TABLE 6
DIRECT AND INDIRECT CITATIONS OF JCSDCB ARTICLES IN OTHER
JOURNALS

| Journal | Direct | Indirect |
|--|--------|----------|
| Journal of Services Marketing | 38 | 248 |
| Journal of Service Research | 26 | 360 |
| Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science | 22 | 981 |
| International Journal of Hospitality Management | 21 | 154 |
| Advances in Consumer Research | 18 | 115 |
| International Journal of Bank Marketing | 18 | 251 |
| International Journal of Service Industry Management | 18 | 438 |
| Book chapter | 17 | 875 |
| Managing Service Quality: An International Journal | 17 | 108 |
| European journal of Marketing | 15 | 469 |
| Journal of Business Research | 14 | 295 |
| Journal of Retailing | 14 | 968 |
| Journal of Marketing | 11 | 1501 |
| Journal of Hospitality & Tourism Research | 10 | 167 |
| Psychology & Marketing | 10 | 267 |
| Industrial Marketing Management | 9 | 220 |
| Journal of Retailing and Consumer Services | 8 | 118 |
| Tourism Management | 8 | 188 |
| Journal of Business & Industrial Marketing | 7 | 80 |
| Journal of Consumer Marketing | 7 | 165 |
| International Journal of Consumer Studies | 6 | 97 |
| Journal of Business Logistics | 6 | 1071 |

LIMITATIONS

This study did not directly measure consumer satisfaction with the JCSDCB. Citations are an important, but indirect measure of reader satisfaction. significantly, the calculation of citations per year since publication was purely linear. No attempt was made to determine if there are variations in the lifetime value of articles as a function of time since publication. It is likely that articles not only require some time after publication to find their audience (we operationalized this nominally, and thus imprecisely, by excluding the most recent two years from statistical comparisons), but also that their influence declines over time such that the rate of new citations diminish as some function of time passed since publication. Future researchers identify the curvilinear rate of article obsolescence. Analyses such as this one could then be adjusted to more accurately weight the probable longitudinal influence of published articles.

REFERENCES

- ABDC (2017a), Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior Quality Ranking. Accessed online at http://bit.ly/JCSDCBranking on 3 March 2017.
- ABDC (2017b), "Disaggregated Summary Across Different FoR Codes for the ABDC Journal Quality List 2013." Accessed online at http://www.abdc.edu.au/data/journal_review2013/Disaggregated_summary_across_FoR_Codes_November_2013.pdf on 3 March 2017.
- Andreason, Alan R. and Jean Manning (1990), "The Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior of Vulnerable Consumers," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 3, 12-20.

- Bei, Lien-Ti and Yu-Ching Chiao (2001), "An Integrated Model for the Effects of Perceived Product, Perceived Service Quality, and Perceived Price Fairness on Consumer Satisfaction and Loyalty," Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior, 14, 125-140.
- Blodgett, Jeffrey G. and Donald H. Granbois (1992), "Toward an Integrated Conceptual Model of Consumer Complaining Behavior," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 5, 93-103.
- Bloemer, Josée and Gaby Odekerken-Schröder (2002), "Store Satisfaction and Store Loyalty Explained by Customer- and Store-Related Factors," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 22, 68-80.
- Bloemer, José M. M. and Theo B. C. Poiesz (1989), "The Illusion of Consumer Satisfaction," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 2, 43-48.
- Cadotte, Ernest R. and Normand Turgeon (1988), "Dissatisfiers and Satisfiers: Suggestions from Consumer Complaints and Compliments," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 1, 74-79.
- Dahl, Andrew and Jimmy Peltier (2015), "A Historical Review and Future Research Agenda for the Field of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction, & Complaining Behavior," Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior, 28, 5-25.
- Davidow, Moshe (2012), "CS/D&CB: The Next 25 Years," Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior, 25, 1-6.

- Davidow, Moshe (2003), "Have You Heard the Word? The Effect of Word of Perceived Mouth on Justice. Satisfaction and Repurchase Intentions Following Complaint Handling," Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction Complaining and Behavior, 16, 67-80.
- Day, Ellen (2002), "The Role of Value in Consumer Satisfaction," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction* and Complaining Behavior, 15, 22-31.
- Day, Ellen and Melvin R. Crask (2000), "Value Assessment: The Antecedent of Customer Satisfaction," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 13, 52-60.
- Everelles, Sunil and Clark Leavitt (1992), "A Comparison of Current Models of Consumer Satisfaction/Dissatisfaction," Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior, 5, 104-114.
- Goodwin, Cathy and Ivan Ross (1989), "Salient Dimensions of Perceived Fairness in Resolution of Service Complaints," Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior, 2, 87-92.
- Halstead, Diane (2002), "Negative Word of Mouth: Substitute for or Supplement to Consumer Complaints?" Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior, 15, 1-12.
- Halstead, Diane and Thomas J. Page, Jr. (1992), "The Effects of Satisfaction and Complaining Behavior on Consumer Repurchase Intentions," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 5, 1-11.
- Harzing, Anne-Wil (2013), "A Preliminary Test of Google Scholar as a Source for Citation Data: A Longitudinal Study of Nobel Prize Winners," *Scientometrics*, 94 (3), 1057-1075.

- Harzing, Anne-Will (2017), "Publish or Perish: Metrics." Accessed online at http://www.harzing.com/resources/publi sh-or-perish#metrics on 3 March, 2017.
- Hausknecht, Douglas R. (1990), "Measurement Scales in Consumer Satisfaction/Dissatisfaction," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 3, 1-11.
- Hirsch, J.E. (2005), "An Index to Quantify an Individual's Scientific Research Output," *Proceedings of the National* Academy of Sciences of the United States of America, 102 (46), 16569-16572.
- Huefner, Jonathan C. and H. Keith Hunt (2000), "Consumer Retaliation as a Response to Dissatisfaction," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 13, 61-82.
- Hunt, H. Keith (1993), "CS/D&CB Research Suggestions for the 1990's," Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior, 6, 40-42.
- Kumar, Anand, Richard W. Olshavsky and Maryon F. King (2001), "Exploring Alternative Antecedents of Customer Delight," *Journal of Consumer* Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior, 14, 14-26.
- Lee, Eun-Ju and Jeffrey W. Overby (2004), "Creating Value for Online Shoppers: Implications for Satisfaction and Loyalty," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 17, 54-67.
- Liljander, Veronica and Tore Strandvik (1993), "Different Comparison Standards as Determinants of Service Quality," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 6, 118-131.

- Lusch, Robert F. and Stephen L. Vargo (2006), "Service Dominant Logic: Reactions, Reflections, and Refinements," *Marketing Theory*, 6 (3), 281-288.
- Naylor, Gillian S. (2014), "Taking Over the Reins," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 26, 1.
- Oliver, Richard L. (1989), "Processing of the Satisfaction Response in Consumption: A suggested Framework and Research Propositions," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction* and Complaining Behavior, 2, 1-16.
- Oliver, Richard L. and Robert A. Westbrook (1993), "Profiles of Customer Emotions and Satisfaction in Ownership and Usage," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 6, 12-27.
- Patterson, Paul G. and Lester W. Johnson (1993), "Disconfirmation of Expectations and the Gap Model of Service Quality: An Integrated Paradigm," Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior, 6, 90-99.
- Debra S. (2012a),Perkins, "Future Directions in Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior: So Much More to Come," Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior, 25, 7-23.
- Perkins, Debra S. (2012b), "Project Remembrance: Looking Over our Shoulder," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 25, 203-210.
- Sánchez-Fernández and M. Ángeles Iniesta-Bonillo (2006), Consumer Perception of Value: Literature Review and a New Conceptual Framework," *Journal of* Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior, 19, 40-58.

- Spreng, Richard A., Andrea L. Dixon and Richard W. Olshavsky (1993), "The Impact of Perceived Value on Customer Satisfaction," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 6, 50-55.
- Swan, John E. and I. Fredrick Trawick, Jr. (1993), "Consumer Satisfaction Research: Accomplishments and Future Directions," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 6, 28-33.
- Taylor, Steven A. and Gary Hunter (2003), "An Exploratory Investigation into the Antecedents of Satisfaction, Brand Attitude, and Loyalty with the (B2B) eCRM Industry," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 16, 19-35.
- Vargo, Stephen L. and Robert F. Lusch (2004), "Evolving to a New Dominant Logic for Marketing," *Journal of Marketing*, 68 (1), 1-17.
- Woodruff, Robert B. (1993), "Developing and Applying Consumer Satisfaction Knowledge: Implications for Future Research," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 6, 1-11.
- Woodruff, Rober B., D. Scott Clemons, David W. Schumann, Sarah F. Gardial and Mary Jane Burns (1991), "The Standards Issue in CS/D Research: A Historical Perspective," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 4, 103-109.
- Wright, Newell D. and Val Larsen (1993), "Materialism and Life Satisfaction: A Meta Analysis," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 6, 158-165.

Val Larsen, Ph.D. Professor of Marketing MSC 0205 James Madison University Harrisonburg, VA 22807 Phone: (540) 568-3858 FAX: (540) 568-2754

E-mail: larsenwv@jmu.edu

Newell D. Wright, Ph.D Professor of Marketing North Dakota State University Dept. 2420 PO Box 6050 Fargo, ND 58108-6050

Phone: (701) 231-6532

E-Mail: newell.wright@ndsu.edu

WHO POSTS ONLINE CUSTOMER REVIEWS? THE ROLE OF SOCIODEMOGRAPHICS AND PERSONALITY TRAITS

Christopher K. Manner, Union University Wilburn C. Lane, Union University

ABSTRACT

Online customer reviews (OCRs) are becoming increasing popular among consumers who read them to make informed decisions about products and services. However, little attention has been given to factors that influence those who generate OCRs. This study aims to fill this gap by the sociodemographic exploring characteristics and personality traits associated with positive and negative OCR creation. Logistic regression analysis shows that age has a quadratic (inverse U-shaped) effect on the likelihood of posting an OCR. Moreover, openness to new experiences, agreeableness, and conscientiousness are significant predictors of OCR creation. These findings may help marketers develop OCR platforms that encourage positive reviews.

Keywords: Online customer reviews; Sociodemographics; Personality; Big Five Inventory; Openness; Agreeableness

INTRODUCTION

Online customer reviews (OCRs) are an phenomena increasing that influence consumers' choice and purchasing behavior. The BrightLocal (2015) Local Consumer Review Survey shows that 92% of consumers regularly or occasionally read online reviews. Although traditional word of mouth remains the most popular method for recommending business, a consumers have recommended a local business via Facebook; this figure rises to 32% among consumers aged (BrightLocal, 2015). According to Nielsen (2015), 66% of global consumers surveyed

online indicated they trust OCRs. Only recommendations from family and friends ranked higher in trust. Moreover, a survey from Dimensional Research (2013) found that 90% of respondents who recalled reading online reviews claimed that positive reviews influenced their decision to buy, while 86% said that negative reviews had also influenced buying decisions.

Industry-specific studies suggest that OCRs are having a considerable impact on consumer decision making and business sales. For example, Luca (2016) found that a one-star increase on Yelp.com rating leads a 5-9% increase in revenue restaurants. According to Digital Air Strike (2014), the majority of car buyers said they consider review sites as "helpful" in their decision as to where to purchase a vehicle. The same study found that 24% of consumers consider online review sites to be the "most helpful" factor, exceeding all other factors including the 15% of car buyers who consider dealership websites "most helpful." A study conducted by Software Advice (2015), a digital resource for field service technology, reported that 68% of consumers said online reviews are a "very important" factor in helping them select a residential service provider. Additionally, 86% said they would be willing to pay more for services if a given provider had positive online reviews.

In light of these developments, scholars from the social sciences, computer science, and marketing have identified OCRs as a growing opportunity (and potential threat) that is worthy of managerial consideration. Although research has advanced our knowledge of OCRs, most

studies have focused on how OCRs affect the purchase decision and sales (e.g., Filieri & McLeay, 2014; Luca, 2016; Ye, Law, & Gu, 2009). More work is needed to help practitioners understand the conditions that enhance the likelihood of consumers providing feedback (G. S. Naylor, 2016). Furthermore, little attention has been given to the investigation of factors influencing the two distinct types (positive and negative) of OCRs. The present study aims to fill this gap in the literature by examining the sociodemographic characteristics personality traits of those who post OCRs. In particular, this study offers the following research questions:

RQ1: Is there any identifiable set of sociodemographic factors and personality traits that contributes to generating and publishing OCRs?

RQ1a: Is there any identifiable set of sociodemographic factors and personality traits that contributes to generating and publishing positive OCRs?

RQ1b: Is there any identifiable set of sociodemographic factors and personality traits that contributes to generating and publishing negative OCRs?

LITERATURE REVIEW AND HYPOTHESIS DEVELOPMENT

Online Customer Reviews. Filieri (2016, p. 47) defines OCRs as "any positive, negative, or neutral comment, rating, ranking, of a product, a service, a brand, or a person supposedly made by a former customer and that is shared with other customers in an unstructured format such as a blog post or in a more structured format, such as customer reviews published on an independent customer review website, third-party e-

commerce website, or corporate website." In contrast to traditional word-of-mouth communication, OCRs are often posted anonymously. Furthermore, there is a greater abundance of OCRs than traditional offline reviews and OCRs can reach a larger audience (Lee, Park, & Han, 2008).

Scholars have dedicated much attention to OCRs, particularly the study of why consumers generate online reviews. A prominent study Hennig-Thurau, by Gwinner, Walsh, & Gremler (2004) identified eight different motivations for contributing to online review forums: platform assistance, concern for other consumers, self-enhancement, economic incentives. venting negative feelings, helping the company, desire for social interaction, and advice seeking. Subsequent aimed efforts at improving understanding of why individuals write and publish OCRs have found extreme passion for the product or firm (i.e. delight) to be the main driver of online recommendations (Bechwati & Nasr, 2011). Another motivating factor could be the feedback system used by online review sites which displays feedback received by individual reviews and reviewers from the community (Dellarocas, 2003; Miller, Resnick, & Zeckhauser, 2005; Moon & Sproull, 2008). In a recent study of Yelp review writers, Mcintyre, Mcquarrie, & Shanmugam (2016) have shown that receiving positive feedback increases the probability that a novice reviewer will continue to produce reviews. In the same study, Mcintyre et al. (2016) found that the desire to publish one's writing was the single best predictor of review productivity. They suggest that writing reviews provides intrinsic value, and represents expressive rather than utilitarian behavior.

In a second research stream, researchers have investigated the impact OCRs have on sales and purchasing

behavior. For example, studies have examined the influence OCRs have on sales (Ye et al., 2009), consumer awareness and attitude toward service providers (Vermeulen & Seegers, 2009), consumer purchasing intentions (Filieri & McLeay, 2014; Sparks & Browning, 2011; Vermeulen & Seegers, 2009) and consumer assessment of trustworthiness (Filieri, 2016).

OCRs can be classified into positive and negative forms. Studies on the impact of positive OCRs report mixed results. Some studies argue that positive reviews affect consumers' decision making (e.g., Vermeulen & Seegers, 2009); however, other researchers conclude positive reviews have little or no effect (e.g., Duan, Gu, & Whinston, 2008). On the other hand, negative OCRs often remain on websites for long periods of time, resulting in a negative impact on the reputation and performance of businesses (Hennig-Thurau et al., 2004). Negative OCRs may be perceived to be more trustworthy (Pan & Chiou, 2011) and more useful or diagnostic for decisionmaking purposes and are therefore given greater weight than positive OCRs (Lee et al., 2008). East, Hammond, & Wright (2007) suggest that the motivations behind a consumer's decision to engage in positive versus negative OCRs are likely to differ. Therefore, our analysis of the factors that predict OCR behavior distinguishes between positive and negative OCRs.

Online Customer Reviews as Electronic Word of Mouth. Electronic word of mouth (eWOM) can be defined as "any positive or negative statement made by a potential, actual, or former customers about a product or company, which is made available to a multitude of people and institutions via Internet (Hennig-Thurau, Gwinner, Walsh, & Gremler, 2004, p39). Mudambi & Schuff (2010) have proposed that OCRs are a form of eWOM in the form of user generated content that is posted on e-

vendor or third party websites. Moreover, Chatterjee (2001) suggests that consumer reviews and ratings are the most accessible and prevalent forms of eWOM.

Marketers distinguish between two types of eWOM: organic and amplified. Organic eWOM occurs naturally when a person wants to tell others about a positive or negative experience with a product or a company (Word of Mouth Marketing Association (WOMMA), 2005). According Godes & Mayzlin (2009),endogenous form of eWOM involves no direct intervention for the firm and occurs among consumers as a result of their experiences. Online reviews, like those compiled at Yelp, Amazon, Epinions, and produced TripAdvisor, are without compensation. As such, they are generally considered a form of organic eWOM. Amplified (i.e. exogenous) eWOM occurs when a marketer encourages others to speak about a product or a company (Word of Mouth Marketing Association (WOMMA), 2005). The marketer tries to exert influence over the content of amplified eWOM through a variety of campaigns, opinion leader programs and viral marketing (Kulmala, Mesiranta, & Tuominen, 2013). For example, bloggers often receive free products to provide their OCRs (Naylor, 2016).

Compared to traditional WOM, which is an oral form of interpersonal communication among acquaintances (Arndt, 1967), eWOM can take place in various settings. Consumers can post their opinions, comments, and reviews products on blogging/personal websites, review websites (e.g. Yelp), retail websites (e.g. Amazon), and discussion websites (e.g. Reddit), eWOM communication also differs from traditional WOM in that the statements made about a product or service are available to a multitude of people and institutions, which can be accessed via the

Internet (Hennig-Thurau et al., 2004). Another significant difference is that eWOM communications are more persistent and accessible than traditional WOM. Most of the text-based information presented on the Internet is stored for an indefinite period, which consumers can repeatedly access at their convenience (Hung & Li, 2007; Park & Lee, 2009). This breadth of eWOM scope and ease of accessing reviews can greatly impact a firm's performance. Therefore, professionals and academics are increasingly seeking to understand the factors that influence the creation and use of eWOM.

OCRsand Sociodemographic There are a number of Considerations. important demographic and socioeconomic factors that are likely to influence OCR behavior least four main At sociodemographic variables have been identified, although no consensus of results exists, which may cause a segment of the population to engage in OCR behavior. These variables are typified as gender, age, income, and ethnicity.

A study in 2010 by Pew Research Center found that among internet users, there are only small differences by gender, race, and age in the likelihood of posting an OCR (Jansen, 2010). The same study shows that higher income brackets are more likely than those in lower income brackets to post OCRs. However, the results of this study are not comprehensive, as they are based on univariate analysis.

Looking more broadly at eWOM, existing studies found that the users and creators of eWOM often differ depending on their gender, age, income, and ethnicity. In particular, males tend to outnumber females in eWOM activity among adult demographics, while white females tend to dominate when samples are limited to preteens, teens, and college students (eMarketer, 2009). Wang, Keng, Yeh, Chen, & Tsydypov (2016) found that female and

older users are more likely to engage in eWOM on social network sites. A number of studies suggest that eWOM users and creators tend to be younger (eMarketer, 2009; Jones & Fox, 2009; Lenhart, Madden, Macgill, & Smith, 2008). Bloggers have been found to be mostly male and in the 25-44 age range (Technorati, 2011). According to a demographic profile report (eMarketer, 2009), eWOM users are more likely college educated. full-time employed, predominately white. In the context of the travel industry, eWOM creators tend to be young (Yoo & Gretzel, 2011), male, and more affluent (Yoo & Gretzel, 2008).

These previous studies suggest that OCR creators are more likely to be male among adult populations (eMarketer, 2009), young (eMarketer, 2009; Lenhart et al., 2008), have higher incomes (Yoo & Gretzel, 2008), and Caucasian (eMarketer, 2009). Based on these findings from previous literature, the following hypotheses are formulated:

- **H1:** Males are more likely to engage in OCR creation than females.
- **H2:** Age has a negative effect on the likelihood of OCR creation.
- **H3:** Income has a positive effect on the likelihood of OCR creation.
- **H4:** Caucasians are more likely to engage in OCR creation than non-Caucasians.

Empirical research on the demographic determinants of positive and negative OCR behavior is somewhat sparse. However, demographic variables such as age, income, and education are have been found to influence customer complaint behavior (CCB). It has been found that complaint behavior is positively related to

age (Phau & Baird, 2008). Bearden & Mason (1984) found a positive relationship between CCB and education and income. Studies in Singapore and Indonesia found that females were more likely to complain than males and complainers who resorted to public action were older, better educated, and earned higher income (Phau & Sari, 2004; Wang et al., 2016). Cornwell, Bligh, & Babakus (1991), however, pointed out Mexican-American complainants that tended to have a lower education level. Research by Morganosky & Buckley (1987) revealed that higher income and bettereducated consumers were significantly more likely to agree with the statement, "if I buy clothes and am not satisfied with them, I take them back to the store and complain." In a study of the banking industry, Hogarth & English (2002) show that complainants are male, middle aged, non-white, and have slightly higher income (120% of the U.S. household median income).

Analysis of positive and negative WOM by Naylor (1999) suggests that women engage in significantly greater amounts of positive versus negative WOM. However, Zhang, Feick, & Mittal (2013) find that women are more likely to transmit negative WOM to their strong ties than to their weak ties, especially when they have a relatively high level of image-impairment concern. In the case of males, however, the transmission of negative WOM does not differ across tie strength depending on their image-impairment concern.

Based on the above arguments, we propose the following hypotheses:

H1a: Females are more likely to engage in positive OCR creation than males.

H1b: Males are more likely to engage in negative OCR creation than females.

H2a: Age has a negative effect on the likelihood of positive OCR creation.

H2b: Age has a positive effect on the likelihood of negative OCR creation.

H3a: Income has a negative effect on the likelihood of positive OCR creation.

H3b: Income has a positive effect on the likelihood of negative OCR creation.

H4a: Caucasians are more likely to engage in positive OCR creation than non-Caucasians.

H4b: Non-Caucasians are more likely to engage in negative OCR creation than Caucasians.

In summary, differences in OCR, eWOM, and CCB have been examined in terms of sociodemographic characteristics. While those are important drivers of behavior, other factors should be investigated as well. Personality is one of the factors that has been used extensively to explain human behavior and, thus, should also be investigated in the context of OCRs.

OCRs and Personality Considerations. There is a large body of literature on the psychological aspects of Internet use that may be helpful in understanding and predicting who will post OCRs. While personality types can be identified using a variety of instruments, the "Big Five Inventory" (BFI) is commonly used to identify personality type when studying variables related to technology. It is referred to as the most comprehensive and parsimonious model of personality (Costa & McCrae, 1992). The BFI identifies five personality types extraversion, neuroticism, openness, agreeableness, and conscientiousness. Studies have shown that these personality traits predict the intent to share knowledge, individual differences in technology use, online social network site (SNS) applications, eWOM activity, and other forms of online behavior.

Extraverts are optimistic, gregarious, ambitious, and seek out new opportunities and excitement (McElroy, Hindrickson,

Townsend, & DeMarie, 2007), active, outgoing, and place high value on close and warm interpersonal relationships (Watson & Clark, 1997). A study by Wang & Yang (2007) suggests that extraversion is positively related to individuals' intentions to share knowledge. In terms of online behavior, extraverts spend more time texting (Ehrenberg, Juckes, White, & Walsh, 2008) and are more likely to forward video ads (Lane & Manner, 2014). Correa, Hinsley, & de Zuniga (2010) found that extraversion was correlated with the use of instant messaging on SNS. Wang, Jackson, Zhang, & Su (2012) found that extraverts are more likely to use the communicative function of SNS, including status update, comment, and adding more friends. Acar & Polonsky (2007) found that extraverts maintain bigger social networks on SNS. Looking specifically at Facebook, researchers have found that extraversion is associated with greater Facebook use (Gosling, Augustine, Holtzman, & Gaddis, Vazire, Seidman, 2013; Wilson, Fornasier, & White, 2010) and more friends (Amichai-Hamburger & Vinitzky, 2010; Moore & McElroy, 2012; Ryan & Xenos, 2011). A study by Ross et al., (2009) indicated that individuals high on the trait of extraversion belong to significantly more Facebook groups. Other studies show that extraverts use Facebook to communicate with others by contacting friends (Correa et al., 2010) and commenting on friends' pages (Gosling et al., 2011).

Since OCRs are created in virtual communities, individuals high in extraversion are expected to be more willing to post OCRs. By posting OCRs, extraverts are able to satisfy their need for social interaction (Costa & McCrae, 1992). Furthermore, people high in extraversion report higher levels of self-efficacy (Thoms, Moore, & Scott, 1996). As such, it is expected that individuals high in

extraversion believe they have sufficient competence to provide OCRs. This leads to the following hypothesis:

H5: Extraversion has a positive effect on the likelihood of OCR creation.

Yoo & Gretzel's (2011) study of the influence of personality on consumergenerated media found a positive interaction between extraversion and self-enhancement, concern for others, and venting negative feelings. Extraverts enjoy human interaction and gain energy by communicating with others. Extraverts may seek social contact with others to vent their feelings. Hence we posit:

H5a: Extraversion has a positive effect on the likelihood of positive OCR creation.

H5b: Extraversion has a positive effect on the likelihood of negative OCR creation.

Highly neurotic people tend to be fearful, distrustful, sad, embarrassed, and have trouble managing stress (McElroy et al., 2007). They tend to be anxious, selfconscious and paranoid (Devaraj, Easley, & Crant, 2008). Individuals scoring high in neuroticism spend more time texting and report stronger mobile phone addictive tendencies (Ehrenberg et al., 2008). Picazo-Vela, Chou, Melcher, & Pearson, (2010) found that neuroticism had a significantly negative effect on an individual's intention to provide an online review. With regard to neuroticism and technology use, Tuten & Bosnjak (2001) found that neuroticism was negatively related to amount of time spent on the Internet. However, other studies report that individuals high in neuroticism use the Internet more frequently to reduce loneliness (Amiai-Hamburger & Ben-Artzi, 2003) and are more likely to use it for instant messaging (Ehrenberg et al., 2008)

and social media (Correa et al., 2010). Forest & Wood (2012) found that low selfesteem, a trait closely linked to neuroticism, was associated with the belief that Facebook provided opportunities to connect with others, and to get support and attention under circumstances they feared would burden others offline. It is also argued that individuals high in neuroticism may become easily frustrated when something goes wrong during the process and thus believe that creating OCRs is a negative event (Picazo-Vela et al., 2010). That is, the tendency toward emotional instability may the likelihood that neurotic individuals will provide OCRs because of the potential complexity of the task. Considering the above arguments, we expect individuals scoring higher in neuroticism likely to post OCRs. will be less hypothesize Consequently, we the following:

H6: Neuroticism has a negative effect on the likelihood of OCR creation.

Unlike other personality traits, a negative influence is found for neurotic individuals and the concern for others (Yoo & Gretzel, 2011). Because neurotics are generally anxious, pessimistic, and insecure, they are less likely to help or warn other consumers. According to previous studies, the goal of more neurotic individuals for creating eWOM to vent negative feelings (Seidman, 2013; Wang et al., 2012) and to seek advice (Seidman, 2013; Yoo & Gretzel, 2011). Creating OCRs can be a way for neurotics to lessen the frustrations from a negative purchase experience. Hence, we propose:

H6a: Neuroticism has a negative effect on the likelihood of positive OCR creation.

H6b: Neuroticism has a positive effect on the likelihood of negative OCR creation.

Individuals who score high in seek out new and varied experiences and value change (McCrae & Costa, 1997). Individuals with high scores on openness to experience are more likely to try new methods of communication (McCrae & Costa, 1997), have broad interests (Butt & Phillips, 2008), use the Internet for entertainment and product information (Tuten & Bosnjak, 2001), and play online games on SNS (Wang et al., 2012) . Openness to experience has been correlated with the use of instant messaging (Correa et al., 2010) and the use of a wide variety of Facebook features (Amichai-Hamburger & Vinitzky, 2010). Those who are high on the trait of openness showed a greater tendency to be sociable through Facebook and report posting more on others' walls (Ross et al., 2009). Cabrera et al. (2006) found that openness is positively knowledge correlated with sharing intentions.

Although OCRs have been in use for years, it can still be considered as an unconventional method to share information for most individuals. In addition, Roesch, Wee, & Vaughn (2006) suggest that individuals who score high in openness are more flexible and thus may be better able to strategies develop coping that appropriate for a given situation. Since providing an OCR can be considered a coping strategy for dealing with unpleasant consumer experiences, it is expected that individuals who are high in openness will be more likely to provide OCRs. As a result, we suggest the following hypotheses:

H7: Openness to new experiences has a positive effect on the likelihood of OCR creation.

H7a: Openness to new experiences has a positive effect on the likelihood of positive OCR creation.

H7b: Openness to new experiences has a positive effect on the likelihood of negative OCR creation.

People high who score in agreeableness good natured. are sympathetic, and forgiving (McElroy et al., 2007), likable, kind, helpful and cooperative (Graziano & Eisenberg, 1997). Devaraj et al. (2008) found that agreeable people viewed technology as useful. Phillips, Butt, & Blaszczynski (2006) concluded that those who scored lower in agreeableness were more likely to play games on their phones. Landers & Lounsbury (2006) found a negative relationship between agreeableness and Internet usage among college students. They suggest that students who do not get along with other students choose to spend more time on the Internet rather than interpersonal settings.

A number of studies (e.g. Cabrera, Collins, & Salgado, 2006; Matzler, Renzl, Müller, Herting, & Mooradian, 2008; Wang & Yang, 2007) suggest that agreeableness is positively related to knowledge sharing intentions. In addition, Mundinger & Le Boudec (2008) suggest that an OCR can be considered a cooperative behavior in the sense that it helps potential buyers make better choices. Thus, it is expected that individuals who have high levels of agreeableness perceive providing an OCR as helpful and cooperative behavior. Therefore, we hypothesize the following:

H8: Agreeableness has a positive effect on the likelihood of OCR creation.

Agreeable persons seek cooperation rather than competition because they are considerate and concerned with the well-

being of others. Therefore, our next two hypotheses are:

H8a: Agreeableness has a positive effect on the likelihood of positive OCR creation.

H8b: Agreeableness has a negative effect on the likelihood of negative OCR creation.

Conscientious people are known for self-control and their need for their achievement and order (Costa, McCrae, & Dye, 1991). Studies by Cabrera et al. (2006), Liao & Chuang (2004) and Wang & Yang (2007) suggest that conscientiousness is related to knowledge sharing intentions in offline and online settings. Conscientious people are more likely to look for ways to use technology to be more efficient (Barrick & Mount, 1991) and they are more likely to find technology to be useful (Devaraj et al. 2008). Picazo-Vela et al., (2010) found that conscientiousness had a significant positive effect on individual's intent to provide an online review.

Since providing an OCR can be considered a part of the overall transaction, it is expected that high conscientious individuals will engage in providing OCRs because they view it as a final step in completing a transaction (Picazo-Vela et al., 2010). Tan & Tan (2008) claim that low conscientious people may find it more acceptable to hide in the crowd and not contribute as much when the potential for behavioral evaluation is low. providing an OCR is a voluntary behavior, individuals scoring low in conscientiousness may be less likely to post OCRs. Consequently, we hypothesize that:

H9: Conscientiousness has a positive effect on the likelihood of OCR creation.

Generally, more conscientious people tend to think carefully before acting. They will carefully weigh the advantages and disadvantages of creating OCRs. Yoo & Gretzel (2011)suggest conscientiousness positively influences selfenhancement as a motivation to create consumer-generated content. OCRs can also be created to obtain feedback from users (Mcintyre et al., 2016). More conscientious individuals may consider this a motivation for OCR creation. Accordingly, hypothesize:

H9a: Conscientiousness has a positive effect on the likelihood of positive OCR creation.

H9b: Conscientiousness has a positive effect on the likelihood of negative OCR creation.

METHOD

Sample and Procedure. An online survey (administered through Qualtrics) served to gather the data to answer the research questions. Social networking and various online techniques were used to draw participants to the survey. Specifically, undergraduate marketing students from a private, Southern university e-mailed a link to the online survey to student and nonstudent acquaintances. All participation was voluntary and informed consent was obtained before launching the survey. The survey was divided into three sections: (1) sociodemographic characteristics, (2) the Big Five personality factors, and (3) OCR behavior. The time needed to complete the survey was less than ten minutes. The online data collection technique recruited 771 participants; however, the elimination of incomplete responses reduced the final sample to 739 respondents for the data analysis. The data were downloaded,

screened for abnormalities, and analyzed using IBM SPSS Statistics 21.0 software.

The first dependent Measures. variable, posted an OCR, was measured as a dichotomous variable (1 = yes, I have posted)an OCR; 0 = no, I have not posted an OCR). Among those who reported posting an OCR, there were three subsets: (1) those who posted only positive reviews, (2) those who posted only negative reviews, and (3) those who posted both positive and negative reviews. In order to test for differences between positive and negative reviewers. two dichotomous dependent variables were measured: positive OCRs (1 = posted only positive review and posted positive and negative review; 0 = posted only negative review) and *negative OCRs* (1 = posted only)negative review and posted positive and negative review; 0 = posted only positive review). A fourth dependent variable, number of OCRs, measured the number of reported OCRs posted in the previous twelve months. In its original form, this variable had a significant positive skew (skewness = 3.15 and kurtosis = 11.623). As such, a square root transformation was performed. Once again, this variable was measured only for those who reported posting an OCR.

Sociodemographics included *gender* (1 = female; 0 = male), *age* (in years, meancentered), *ethnicity* (1 = non-Caucasian; 0 = Caucasian), and *income* (1 = < \$25,000; 2 = \$25,001-50,000;; 3 = \$50,001 - 75,000; 4 = \$75,001-100,000; 5 = \$100,001-125,000; 6 = \$125,001-150,000; 7 = \$150,001-175,000; 8 = \$175,001-200,000; and 9 = > \$200,000). In order to test for a possible quadratic relationship, *age* and *age-squared* were included in all models. *Age* was meancentered in order to avoid possible multicollinearity.

Personality was measured using John, Donahue, & Kentle's (1991) Big-Five Personality Inventory. This instrument (44 items) takes only a few minutes to complete, so using it in an online survey enhances the response rate. For each item, users reported their level of agreement with a brief statement on a 1-5 scale that describes them. Each Big-Five trait score was calculated by summing the subject's responses. Reliability analyses on each factor were conducted. For the current sample, the internal Cronbach alphas were good, ranging from 0.861 for extraversion to 0.784 for conscientiousness.

Analytic Approach. To examine RQ1 and the corresponding hypotheses (H1logistic regression was applied whereby posted an OCR was regressed by sociodemographics and personality. To examine RQ2a and RQ2b, logistic regression was also applied to predict positive OCRs and negative OCRs, and the sample was restricted to those who had posted an OCR (N = 335). Finally, multiple linear regression analysis was used to predict the number of OCRs in the restricted sample.

RESULTS

Sample Characteristics. The full sample consisted of 36.8% men and 63.2% women, ranging in age from 18 to 73, with an average age of 31.48 years. Almost half (48.9%) of the participants reported family income of more than \$75,000 per year. Most were Caucasian (89.9%), participants followed by African American (4.2%), Hispanic (2.1%), and Asian (1.8%). Of the 739 respondents, 335 reported that they have posted a review of a product or service online. The restricted sample consisted of 35.5% men and 64.5% women, with an average age of 32.87 years. The income and ethnicity characteristics of the restricted sample are very similar to those of the full sample. On average, those who posted an online review reported posting 3.92 reviews previous twelve the months. Approximately 95% of those who posted online product reviews reported posting

positive reviews; 67% reported posting a negative review. Table 1 describes the full sample and restricted sample in detail.

Correlations Among Study Variables. Table 2 reports the Pearson's correlation coefficients for all the study variables. The sociodemographic variables moderately intercorrelated, were gender positively associated with age and negatively associated with income. There was a significant correlation between age and age squared, even after age was mean centered. However, once the regression analysis was performed, all variance inflation factors (VIF) were well below five. Thus, multicollinearity was not a concern.

The personality variables were moderately intercorrelated, with more open individuals tending to be more extraverted and agreeable, and less neurotic. Agreeable individuals tend to be more extraverted, less neurotic, and more conscientious. Those scoring higher in conscientious are more extraverted and less neurotic.

Turning toward cross-domain correlations, gender and age were positively associated with agreeableness and conscientiousness and negatively associated with openness. Participant income was negatively associated with neuroticism and openness.

OCR behavior was moderately correlated with personality. In particular, posting a positive OCR is positively associated with agreeableness and conscientiousness. Posting a negative OCR is negatively associated with agreeableness.

Prediction of Posting OCRs. With respect to RQ1 and the corresponding hypotheses (H1-H9), the results of the logistic regression analysis indicated significant differences among age, age squared, openness, and agreeableness in reported OCR behavior (see Table 3). Higher age is associated with an increasing likelihood of posting an OCR. However, the

association is non-linear or quadratic. The likelihood of posting an OCR increases until age 47 and then begins to fall, thus supporting (at least in part) H2. Of the five personality traits measured, openness and agreeableness were found to significantly predict product review positing. The odds

ratio indicates that a one unit increase in the openness measure a one unit increase in the openness measure is associated with a 4.5% increase in the odds of posting an online review. This supports H7. Similarly, for every one unit increase in the agreeableness scale, the likelihood of

| | | TABLE 1 | | | | |
|------------------|-----------|--------------------|---------------------------------|-------------|--|--|
| | Sar | mple Characteristi | cs | | | |
| | Full Samp | N = 739 | Restricted Sample ($N = 335$) | | | |
| Characteristics | Frequency | Percent (%) | Frequency | Percent (%) | | |
| Gender | | | | | | |
| Male | 272 | 36.8 | 119 | 35.6 | | |
| Female | 467 | 63.2 | 216 | 64.4 | | |
| Age | | | | | | |
| 18-19 | 42 | 5.7 | 15 | 4.5 | | |
| 20-29 | 383 | 51.8 | 163 | 48.6 | | |
| 30-39 | 114 | 15.4 | 58 | 17.3 | | |
| 40-49 | 105 | 14.2 | 51 | 15.2 | | |
| 50-59 | 66 | 8.9 | 34 | 10.1 | | |
| 60-69 | 26 | 3.5 | 13 | 3.9 | | |
| 70-79 | 3 | 0.0 | 1 | 0.0 | | |
| Income (\$) | | | | | | |
| <25,000 | 65 | 8.8 | 27 | 8.0 | | |
| 25,001-50,000 | 159 | 21.5 | 67 | 20.0 | | |
| 50,001-75,000 | 153 | 20.7 | 69 | 20.6 | | |
| 75,001-100,000 | 112 | 15.2 | 57 | 17.0 | | |
| 100,001-125,000 | 95 | 12.8 | 51 | 15.2 | | |
| 125,001-150,000 | 46 | 6.2 | 19 | 5.7 | | |
| 150,001-175,000 | 36 | 4.9 | 15 | 4.5 | | |
| 175,001-200,000 | 24 | 3.2 | 10 | 3.0 | | |
| >200,000 | 49 | 6.6 | 20 | 6.0 | | |
| Ethnicity | | | | | | |
| African American | 31 | 4.2 | 14 | 4.2 | | |
| Asian | 14 | 1.9 | 5 | 1.5 | | |
| Hispanic | 16 | 2.1 | 5 | 1.5 | | |
| White/Caucasian | 664 | 89.9 | 305 | 91.0 | | |
| Other | 14 | 1.9 | 6 | 1.8 | | |

| TABLE 2 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|--------------------|-------------------------------------|------|-----|-----|-----|------|-----|------|---|----|----|----|----|----|
| | Correlations among study variables. | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| | 1 | 2 | 3 | 4 | 5 | 6 | 7 | 8 | 9 | 10 | 11 | 12 | 13 | 14 |
| 1.Gender | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 2.Age ^a | .17* | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 3.Age-squared | .06 | .66* | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | |
| 4.Income | 12* | .09 | .07 | 1 | | | | | | | | | | |
| 5.Ethnicity | 08 | 06 | .01 | 01 | 1 | | | | | | | | | |
| 6.Extraversion | .05 | 06 | 05 | .03 | 01 | 1 | | | | | | | | |
| 7.Neuroticism | .22 | 07 | 07 | 12* | 07 | 20* | 1 | | | | | | | |
| 8.Openness | 13* | 14* | 06 | 11* | .07 | .19* | 10* | 1 | | | | | | |
| 9.Agreeableness | .20* | .12* | .06 | 01 | 05 | .21* | 27* | .18* | 1 | | | | | |

| 10.Conscientiousness | .14* | .11* | .04 | .03 | .01 | .11* | 34* | .09 | .36* | 1 | | | | |
|----------------------|------|------|-----|-----|-----|------|-----|------|------|------|---|-----|-----|---|
| 11.Posted an OCR | .02 | .09 | 01 | .01 | 05 | .06 | .00 | .08 | 04 | .04 | 1 | | | |
| 12.Positive OCR | .14 | .00 | 13 | 02 | 11 | .06 | 07 | .04 | .14* | .20* | - | 1 | | |
| 13.Negative OCR | 02 | .11 | .3 | .09 | .09 | .00 | .07 | 01 | 16* | 01 | - | 08 | 1 | |
| 14.Number of OCRs | 09 | 01 | .02 | 08 | .09 | .05 | 05 | .18* | .00 | .08 | • | .02 | .12 | 1 |

Note: The total sample was used for posted an OCR (N=739, and the sample was restricted to those who posted OCRs for positive and negative OCRs and number of OCRs (N=335). a Age is mean-centered; *p < .01.

posting an online review decreased slightly (by 4.5%), after controlling for the other factors in the model. This result does not support our prediction that agreeableness would increase the likelihood of generating OCRs (H8).

Prediction of Posting Positive and To address RO1a and Negative OCRs. *RO1b* and the corresponding hypotheses (H1a-H9a and H1b-H9b), logistic regression was applied to predict positive OCRs and negative OCRs. Focusing on those respondents who reported posting an OCR, as shown in Table 3, age was found to be an important explanatory variable in predicting posting positive OCRs. Similar to the previous results, the association with age is quadratic, with the odds of posting a positive OCR increasing until age 38 and then falling. This supports H2a. Among the personality traits, only conscientiousness substantially predicted posting positive OCRs. Α one-unit increase in conscientiousness is associated with an

11.4% probability of posting a positive OCR, thus supporting *H9a*.

Turning now to posting negative OCRs, for every unit increase in age, the probability of posting a negative OCR increases by 3.9%. The quadratic effect of age was not statistically significant. Therefore, the research supported *H2b*. Among the personality traits, those who score higher in agreeableness are less likely to post negative OCRs, showing a 7.9% decrease for every one unit increase in the agreeableness scale. This supports *H9b*.

Prediction of Number of OCRs. To explore the potential contribution of sociodemographics and personality in explaining OCR behavior further, a multiple linear regression analysis was computed. Using the restricted sample of those respondents who reported posting an OCR, the number of OCRs posted in the previous twelve months was set as the dependent variable. As can be seen in Table 3, only

| TABLE 3 | | | | | | | | | | |
|--|--------------|--------------|--------------|-----------------------------|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| Logistic and multiple linear regression models for OCR behavior. | | | | | | | | | | |
| Independent | Posted OCR | Positive OCR | Negative OCR | Number of OCRs ^b | | | | | | |
| Variables | $Exp(\beta)$ | Exp(β) | Exp(β) | Standardized β | | | | | | |
| Gender | 1.073 | 2.917 | 0.904 | -0.078 | | | | | | |
| Age | 1.032** | 1.071** | 1.039** | 0.023 | | | | | | |
| Age Squared | 0.999* | 0.995* | 0.999 | 0.032 | | | | | | |
| Income | 1.005 | 0.934 | 1.095 | -0.085 | | | | | | |
| Ethnicity | 0.726 | 0.416 | 2.437 | 0.091 | | | | | | |
| Extraversion | 1.024 | 1.018 | 1.027 | 0.060 | | | | | | |
| Neuroticism | 1.003 | 0.966 | 1.031 | 0.000 | | | | | | |
| Openness | 1.045** | 1.018 | 1.020 | 0.147** | | | | | | |
| Agreeableness | 0.955* | 1.040 | 0.921** | -0.050 | | | | | | |
| Conscientiousness | 1.020 | 1.114* | 1.032 | 0.089 | | | | | | |
| Constant | 0.383 | 0.295 | 1.412 | 0.802 | | | | | | |
| Likelihood Ratio χ ² | 28.572** | 31.394** | 25.757** | | | | | | | |
| Nagelkerke R ² | 0.051 | 0.249 | 0.099 | | | | | | | |
| Model F | | | | 2.011* | | | | | | |
| Adjusted R ² | | | | 0.031 | | | | | | |

Note: Logistic regression was used to predict posted OCR, positive OCR, and negative OCR. Multiple linear regression was used to predict the number of OCRs posted in the previous twelve months. The total sample was used to predict posted OCR (N=739), and the sample was restricted to those who had posted an OCR to predict positive OCR, negative OCR and number of OCRs (N=335). For the logistic regression, variance accounted for was based on Nagelkerke R^2 .

*p < 0.05; **p < 0.01; *Age is mean centered. *Number of OCRs is square root transformed.

openness was significantly and positively a predictor of the number of OCRs posted in the previous twelve months.

Summary of Results. In summary, we did not find support for our predictions regarding gender (H1, H1a, and H1b), income (H3, H3a, and H3b), and ethnicity (H4, H4a, and H4b). We find partial support for H2 and H2a. The likelihood of posting OCRs does decrease, at higher age levels. In terms of the Big Five personality traits, we found that openness to new experiences (H7) was a significant predictor of OCR creation. However, contrary prediction, agreeableness (H8) was found to reduce the likelihood of posting OCRs. Extraversion (H5), neuroticism (H6), and conscientiousness (H9) were unrelated to the likelihood of posting OCRs.

Concerning positive and negative OCRs, we find a quadratic relationship between age and the likelihood of posting a positive OCR. Age had the expected positive effect on posting negative OCRs (*H2b*). Among the Big Five personality traits, only conscientiousness was found to be a significant predictor of generating positive OCRs (*H9a*) and agreeableness was a significant predictor of creating negative OCRs (*H8b*). Extraversion (*H5a* and *H5b*), neuroticism (*H6a* and *H6b*) and openness to new experiences (*H7a* and *H7b*) were unrelated to the likelihood of posting positive and negative OCRs.

DISCUSSION

One of the interesting aspects of OCRs is the inequality in the number of users and actual creators. A study by Pew Research Center found that while 78% of Internet users have researched products online, only 32% of

Internet users have actually posted OCRs (Jansen, 2010). Thus, from a marketing point of view, it is important to find out who posts OCRs and what drives them to create positive and negative OCRs. The findings of this study provide important insights regarding the sociodemographic characteristics and personality traits associated with OCR creation.

Previous studies have found significant gender differences in eWOM activity. In particular, eMarketer (2009) and Yoo & Gretzel (2008) suggest that eWOM creators are more likely to be male. Our results, however, show no significant difference with regard to gender and OCR There are several possible behavior. explanations for these inconsistencies. First, our analysis does not distinguish among the various platforms for posting OCRs. Posting on a website like Amazon or eBay is very different than posting a review on Facebook or a blog. Previous studies show that bloggers are mostly male (Technorati, 2011). On the other hand, recent work by Wang et al. (2016) indicates that females are more likely to engage in eWOM on social network sites. Second, OCR behavior may vary within product types. Yoo & Gretzel's (2008) finding that eWOM creators tend to be male is in the context of travel-related eWOM. For other goods and services, we might expect females to be more likely to generate OCRs. Third, previous studies relating gender to OCR or eWOM behavior do not account for the different personality types. Males tend to score higher in certain facets of openness (Weisberg, DeYoung, & Hirsch, 2011), which has a significant influence on eWOM creation motivations, such as self-enhancement, helping others,

and venting (Yoo & Gretzel, 2011). Consequently, the observed gender differences in eWOM activity found in some studies may be a reflection of underlying personality differences.

One of the most noteworthy findings of the current study is the non-linear (quadratic) association between age and OCR behavior. In particular, the likelihood of posting an OCR increases until the late 40s and then begins to fall. The odds of posting a positive OCR follows a similar pattern, with the turning point being somewhat earlier (late 30s). These patterns are likely a reflection of the consumer life cycle and technology acceptance rates. That is, consumers aged 40 to 50 are in their peak spending stage of the life cycle (Fernandez-Villaverde & Krueger, 2007). During this stage, they purchase more goods and services and will be inclined to review those products. Beyond age 50, Internet use (Pew Research Center, 2014a) and social media use (Pew Research Center, 2014b) begin to fall. As such, we would expect OCR behavior to decline as well. Interestingly, the odds of posting negative OCRs increases with age. Phau & Baird (2008) suggest that consumers over the age of 40 have higher expectations for the products they purchase and they are less concerned about social expectations and perceptions. Thus, they are more likely to complain. Furthermore, older consumers may have more time on their hands than younger consumers and are therefore more willing to expend the time and effort involved in making a complaint (Phau & Baird, 2008).

According to Jansen (2010), those in higher income brackets are more likely to post OCRs than those in lower income brackets. It is reasonable to assume that consumers with higher incomes purchase more goods and big-ticket items, therefore having more items to evaluate and review. Also, individuals with more income have

greater personal resources which enable them to express satisfaction and dissatisfaction more readily (Tronvoll, 2007). However, we found income to be unrelated to the likelihood of posting an OCR. We performed an ad hoc analysis to identify possible reasons discrepancy. Specifically, we recoded the income variable as nine separate binary variables and included those in regression models, while omitting median income category (the omitted reference group). Using this approach, we found that the likelihood of posting a negative OCR does increase at lower income levels. Once income is greater than \$75,000, the association between income and OCR behavior is no longer statistically significant. These results are consistent with Phau & Baird's (2008) findings that consumers with an income above \$40,000 are more likely to complain than those with income of less than \$40,000.

Regarding personality, our results reveal some expected and some unexpected results. Although extraversion positively associated with all four measures of OCR behavior, none of the coefficients statistically significant. This somewhat surprising given that extraversion has been linked to information sharing and a number of online activities. Picazo-Vela et al. (2010) found similar results and suggests that the lack of face-to-face interaction may discourage extraverts from providing an OCR. These results suggest that online sellers may want to create a more interactive OCR platform in order to attract extraverts.

No association was found between neuroticism and OCR behavior. This could be the result of two countervailing factors. On the one hand, previous studies suggest neurotics may find OCR platforms too complicated and thus avoid posting OCRs in order to avoid the frustration (Picazo-Vela et al., 2010). On the other hand, previous

studies have also found that higher levels of neuroticism are related to the use of Web services, such as chat rooms (Hamburger & Ben-Artzi, 2000) and instant messaging (Ehrenberg et al., 2008). Given that neuroticism is related to loneliness. anxious and nervous people may use these services to seek support and company (Correa et al., 2010). The same relationship may hold for OCR behavior. Neurotics may view OCRs as a means of connecting with others. Therefore, the different facets of neuroticism may have conflicting effects on OCR behavior.

Although OCRs have been in use for years, they are still considered a novel method of gathering and sharing information about an online transaction. Thus, it is no surprise that individuals who are more open to new experiences are more likely to post OCRs and tend to post OCRs more frequently. Online retailers who wish to develop more OCRs may consider updating their website regularly and develop new and unique online experiences in order to attract this personality type.

Picazo-Vela et al. (2010, p. 693) suggest "that to view providing an online review as cooperative behavior or as accurate information sharing may questionable. Specifically, because almost all online reviews are posted anonymously by buyers as an expression of personal satisfaction or dissatisfaction, individuals with high levels of agreeableness may perceive providing an online review not as a cooperative behavior or information-sharing behavior but as a behavior of expressing personal feelings." This notion, however, is inconsistent with Yoo & Gretzel's, (2011) study which found that reciprocity and altruism were strong motivations for eWOM creators with high levels of agreeableness.

We believe the reason for this apparent conflict in the literature is a failure to consider the impact of those who score

low on the agreeableness scale (i.e., people who are disagreeable) and their tendency to generate negative OCRs. The results presented in this paper indicate that more agreeable people are less likely to post a negative OCR. Conversely, more disagreeable people have greater likelihood of posting a negative OCR. This could be the result of a higher motivation to vent or express anger about a negative purchase experience, as those who are disagreeable are often antagonistic and vindictive (Costa et al., 1991).

If disagreeable people post negative OCRs for venting purposes and agreeable people post OCRs in order to help others, regression analysis may fail to identify a statistically significant association between agreeableness and OCR behavior. Our full-sample analysis indicates that people who are more agreeable are less likely to post OCRs. However, this is the result of disagreeable people having greater odds of posting negative reviews.

To the extent that posting an OCR is a helping behavior, it is not surprising to find that more conscientious people have a higher likelihood of posting positive OCRs. Because conscientious people are generally self-motivated, achievement-oriented and task-oriented (Barrick & Mount, 1991; Costa & McCrae, 1992; Goldberg, 1993) and cooperative (Molleman, 2004), they post positive OCRs in order to help others to make better decisions. Furthermore, providing an online review could be considered a part of the overall transaction. As such, high conscientious individuals may post an online review because they view it as the last step in completing an online transaction (Picazo-Vela et al., 2010).

CONCLUSION

In conclusion, the current study adds to a small body of research that focuses on the creators of OCRs. In particular, the results of this investigation demonstrate the impact of sociodemographic factors and the Big Five personality traits in predicting OCR behavior. Findings of this study may be used by marketers to elicit more positive OCRs and fewer negative OCRs. For example, Yoo & Gretzel (2011) suggest that web sites with OCR platforms may integrate a brief personality quiz in the registration process. This information could be used to help encourage positive OCR creation and help enhance the trust placed in the content by those who read them. Additionally, online retailers could use "friendly reminders" targeted at those groups that are likely to post positive OCRs.

The current study has several important strengths and limitations. The first major strength is that it addresses an important and timely topic that is largely ignored in the literature. While OCRs are an influential source of consumer opinion, much of the research examines the receiver's perspective rather than the sender. What remains relatively unknown is why consumers are inclined to post OCRs. This study is an attempt to address this research gap. Moreover, the results of this study are especially relevant in light of Amazon's recent announcement to ban "incentivized" reviews. Under the new guidelines. "creating, modifying, or posting content in exchange for compensation of any kind (including free or discounted products) or on behalf of anyone else" is now prohibited (Amazon, 2016). Consequently, important for marketers to know more about the conditions that enhance the likelihood of providing OCRs without an extrinsic inducement. Second, the determinant that explain consumers' decisions to engage in positive versus negative OCRs are likely to differ; however, there are no empirical studies that explore these factors. The current study is a first attempt to examine sociodemographics the of

personality in determining both positive and negative OCR behavior. Third, the current study builds on previous studies on the role of personality in providing OCRs (e.g., Picazo-Vela et al., 2010) by (1) utilizing a larger, more age-diverse sample, (2) utilizing a longer version of the Big-Five personality measure in order to obtain higher alphas and good factor analysis fit, and (3) analyzing actual OCR behavior rather than intent

Several limitations in this study should be noted, providing new directions for future investigation. First, the sample was younger, more affluent, and less racially diverse than the general population. Consequently, the generalizability of the study is limited and further research on a broader demographic sample may be warranted. Second, individuals who reported posting only negative reviews represented a fairly small group in our sample. Though there were still a number of significant intergroup differences, researchers may want to over sample this group in the future. Third, we used self-reports of OCR behavior as our primary outcome variables. common-method bias is a potential problem. Future researchers can adopt procedural methods to address this issue. Fourth, the present study did not distinguish among the different OCR platforms and product types. The conditions that enhance the likelihood of generating OCRs could vary depending on the type of platform being used. For example, those individuals who post OCRs on websites like Yelp and TripAdvisor may have a very different sociodemographic and/or personality profile than those who post on social media websites like Facebook or Instagram. Similarly, there may be significant differences according to the type of product being reviewed. These differences may be further complicated depending on whether the reviews are incentivized or not. Thus, we suggest that future research examine various platform, product types, and forms of incentivization, which would ensure the generalizability of the present findings. Fifth, as mentioned in the literature review, previous research has given attention to the motivations for posting OCRs (e.g. Bechwati & Nasr, 2011; Dellarocas, 2003; Hennig-Thurau et al., 2004; Mcintyre et al.). The current study does not consider motivation, focusing sociodemographic instead on personality factors. Future researchers will want to incorporate measures of motivations in the analysis OCR behavior. Finally, a substantial proportion of the variance in OCR behavior remained unexplained. It is possible that some variables not included in the models could account for substantial variance. Future research should continue to identify the factors predicting behavior. It would also be interesting to investigate the factors that influence the degree of positivity and negativity of OCRs. That is, what are the characteristics of an individual that may help predict the posting of glowing OCRs versus scathing OCRs? But, these are tasks for the future.

REFERENCES

- Acar, A. S., & Polonsky, M. (2007). Online Social Networks and Insights into Marketing Communications. *Journal of Internet Commerce*, 6(4), 55–72. http://doi.org/10.1080/1533286080208 6227
- Amazon. (2016). Community Guidelines. Retrieved March 3, 2017, from https://www.amazon.com/gp/help/customer/display.html?nodeId=14279631
- Amichai-Hamburger, Y., & Ben-Artzi, E. (2003). Loneliness and Internet use. *Computers in Human Behavior*, *19*(1), 71–80. http://doi.org/10.1016/S0747-5632(02)00014-6
- Amichai-Hamburger, Y., & Vinitzky, G. (2010). Social network use and

- personality. *Computers in Human Behavior*. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.chb.2010.03.01
- Arndt, J. (1967). Role of Product-Related Conversations in the Diffusion of a New Product. Source Journal of Marketing Research Journal of Marketing Research This, 4(3), 291–295. Retrieved from http://www.jstor.org/stable/3149462
- Barrick, M. R., & Mount, M. K. (1991). The Big Five Personality Dimensions and Job Performance: A Meta-Analysis. *Personnel Psychology*, 44(1), 1–26. http://doi.org/10.1111/j.1744-6570.1991.tb00688.x
- Bearden, W. O., & Mason, J. B. (1984). An Investigation of Influences on Consumer Complaint Reports. *ACR North American Advances*, *NA-11*. Retrieved from http://www.acrwebsite.org/search/view-conference-proceedings.aspx?Id=5933
- Bechwati, N., & Nasr, N. (2011).

 Understanding Triggers of Offline and Online Consumer Recommendations.

 Journal of Consumer Satisfaction,

 Dissatisfaction & Complaining Behavior, 24, 56–68.
- BrightLocal. (2015). Local Consumer Review Survey. Retrieved April 3, 2016, from https://www.brightlocal.com/learn/local -consumer-review-survey/
- Butt, S., & Phillips, J. G. (2008). Personality and self reported mobile phone use. *Computers in Human Behavior*. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.chb.2007.01.01
- Cabrera, A., Collins, W. C., & Salgado, J. F. (2006). Determinants of individual engagement in knowledge sharing. *The International Journal of Human Resource Management*, 17(2), 245–264.

- http://doi.org/10.1080/0958519050040 4614
- Chatterjee, P. (2001). Online Reviews: Do Consumers Use Them? *Advances in Consumer Research*, 28(1), 129–133.
- Cornwell, B., Bligh, A., & Babakus, E. (1991). Complaint Behavior of Mexican-American Consumers to a Third-Party Agency. *The Journal of Consumer Affairs*, 25(1), 1–18.
- Correa, T., Hinsley, A. W., & de Zuniga, H. G. (2010). Who interacts on the Web?: The intersection of users' personality and social media use. *Computers in Human Behavior*. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.chb.2009.09.00
- Costa, P., & McCrae, R. (1992). Revised NEO personality (NEOPI-R) and NEO five factor inventory (NEO-FFI) professional manual. *Odessa, FL: Psychological Assessment Resources*. Retrieved from http://www.oalib.com/references/74912 96
- Costa, P. T., McCrae, R. R., & Dye, D. A. (1991). Facet Scales for Agreeableness and Conscientiousness: A Revision of the NEO Personality Inventory. *Personality and Individual Differences*, 12(9), 887–898. http://doi.org/10.1016/0191-8869(91)90177-D
- Dellarocas, C. (2003). The Digitization of Word of Mouth: Promise and Challenges of Online Feedback Mechanisms. *Management Science*, 49(10), 1407–1424.
- Devaraj, S., Easley, R. F., & Crant, J. M. (2008). Research Note—How Does Personality Matter? Relating the Five-Factor Model to Technology Acceptance and Use. *Information*

- *Systems Research*. Retrieved from http://pubsonline.informs.org/doi/abs/1 0.1287/isre.1070.0153
- Digital Air Strike. (2014). Automotive Social Media and Reputation Trend Study. Retrieved April 3, 2016, from http://digitalairstrike.com/2013-automotive-social-media-trends-study/
- Dimensional Research. (2013). Customer Service and Business Results: A survey of customer service from mid-size companies. Retrieved from https://d16cvnquvjw7pr.cloudfront.net/resources/whitepapers/Zendesk_WP_C ustomer_Service_and_Business_Result s.pdf
- Duan, W., Gu, B., & Whinston, A. B. (2008). Do online reviews matter? An empirical investigation of panel data. Decision Support Systems. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.dss.2008.04.00 1
- East, R., Hammond, K., & Wright, M. (2007). The relative incidence of positive and negative word of mouth: A multi-category study. *International Journal of Research in Marketing*. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijresmar.2006.1 2.004
- Ehrenberg, A., Juckes, S., White, K. M., & Walsh, S. P. (2008). Personality and self-esteem as predictors of young people's technology use. *Cyberpsychology & Behavior: The Impact of the Internet, Multimedia and Virtual Reality on Behavior and Society*, 11(6), 739–41. http://doi.org/10.1089/cpb.2008.0030
- eMarketer. (2009). Can User-Generated Content Change Your World? Retrieved April 5, 2016, from http://www.emarketer.com/Article/User -Generated-Content-Change-Your-World/1006888
- Fernandez-Villaverde, J., & Krueger, D. (2007). Consumption Over the Life

- Cycle: Facts From Consumer Expenditure Survey Data. *The Review of Economics and Statistics*, 89(3), 552–565.
- Filieri, R. (2016). What makes an online consumer review trustworthy? *Annals of Tourism Research*, *58*, 46–64. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.annals.2015.12. 019
- Filieri, R., & McLeay, F. (2014). E-WOM and Accommodation: An Analysis of the Factors That Influence Travelers' Adoption of Information from Online Reviews. *Journal of Travel Research*, 53(1), 44–57. http://doi.org/10.1177/0047287513481 274
- Forest, A. L., & Wood, J. V. (2012). When social networking is not working: individuals with low self-esteem recognize but do not reap the benefits of self-disclosure on Facebook. *Psychological Science*, *23*(3), 295–302. http://doi.org/10.1177/0956797611429 709
- Godes, D., & Mayzlin, D. (2009). Firm-created word-of-mouth communication: evidence from a field test. *Marketing Science*, 28(4), 721–739. Retrieved from http://www.jstor.org/stable/pdf/238842 43.pdf
- Goldberg, L. R. (1993). The structure of phenotypic personality traits. *The American Psychologist*, 48(1), 26–34. Retrieved from http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/8 427480
- Gosling, S. D., Augustine, A. A., Vazire, S., Holtzman, N., & Gaddis, S. (2011). Manifestations of personality in Online Social Networks: self-reported

- Facebook-related behaviors and observable profile information. *Cyberpsychology, Behavior and Social Networking*, 14(9), 483–8. http://doi.org/10.1089/cyber.2010.008
- Graziano, W. G., & Eisenberg, N. (1997). Handbook of Personality Psychology. Handbook of Personality Psychology. Elsevier. http://doi.org/10.1016/B978-012134645-4/50031-7
- Hamburger, Y., & Ben-Artzi, E. (2000). The relationship between extraversion and neuroticism and the different uses of the Internet. *Computers in Human Behavior*, 16(4), 441–449. http://doi.org/10.1016/S0747-5632(00)00017-0
- Hennig-Thurau, T., Gwinner, K. P., Walsh, G., & Gremler, D. D. (2004). Electronic word-of-mouth via consumer-opinion platforms: What motivates consumers to articulate themselves on the Internet? *Journal of Interactive Marketing*, *18*(1), 38–52. http://doi.org/10.1002/dir.10073
- Hogarth, J. M., & English, M. P. (2002). Consumer complaints and redress: an important mechanism for protecting and empowering consumers1. *International Journal of Consumer Studies*, 26(3), 217–226. http://doi.org/10.1046/j.1470-6431.2002.00239.x
- Hung, K., & Li, S. (2007). The Influence of eWOM on Virtual Consumer Communities: Social Capital, Consumer Learning, and Behavioral Outcomes. *Journal of Advertising Research*, 47(4), 485–495.
- Jansen, J. (2010). Online Product Research.

 Pew Internet & American Life Project
 Report.
- John, O., Donahue, E., & Kentle, R. (1991).

 The big five inventory—Versions 4a and 54. Berkeley, CA: University of California. Retrieved from

- http://www.scirp.org/reference/ReferencesPapers.aspx?ReferenceID=678746
- Jones, S., & Fox, S. (2009). Pew Internet Project Data Memo 1/28/09. Online. Retrieved from www.pewinternet.org/~/media/Files/Re ports/2009/PIP Generations 2009.pdf
- Kulmala, M., Mesiranta, N., & Tuominen, P. (2013). Organic and amplified eWOM in consumer fashion blogs. *Journal of Fashion Marketing and Management: An International Journal*, *17*(1), 20–37. http://doi.org/10.1108/1361202131130 5119
- Landers, R. N., & Lounsbury, J. W. (2006). An investigation of Big Five and narrow personality traits in relation to Internet usage. *Computers in Human Behavior*, 22(2), 283–293. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.chb.2004.06.00
- Lane, W., & Manner, C. (2014). Who Tends to Forward Viral Advertising Videos? The Effect of Demographics, Social Media Use, and Personality on the Intent to Forward Viral Video Ads. *International Journal of Social Science Research*, 4(Fall), 18–32. Retrieved from http://mustangjournals.com/IJSSR/v4_I JSSR_2014.pdf
- Lee, J., Park, D.-H., & Han, I. (2008). The effect of negative online consumer reviews on product attitude: An information processing view. *Electronic Commerce Research and Applications*, 7(3), 341–352. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.elerap.2007.05. 004
- Lenhart, A., Madden, M., Macgill, A. R., & Smith, A. (2008, January 7). Teens and social media. Pew Internet and American Life Project. Retrieved from http://apo.org.au/resource/teens-and-social-media#block-views-citation-

- popup-block
- Liao, H., & Chuang, A. (2004). A Multilevel Investigation of Factors Influencing Employee Service Performance and Customer Outcomes. *Academy of Management Journal*, 47(1), 41–58. http://doi.org/10.2307/20159559
- Luca, M. (2016). Reviews, Reputation, and Revenue: The Case of Yelp.com. Harvard Business School. Retrieved from http://www.hbs.edu/faculty/Publication Files/12-016_a7e4a5a2-03f9-490d-b093-8f951238dba2.pdf
- Matzler, K., Renzl, B., Müller, J., Herting, S., & Mooradian, T. A. (2008). Personality traits and knowledge sharing. *Journal of Economic Psychology*, 29(3), 301–313. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.joep.2007.06.0 04
- McCrae, R. R., & Costa, P. T. (1997). Handbook of Personality Psychology. Handbook of Personality Psychology. Elsevier. http://doi.org/10.1016/B978-012134645-4/50032-9
- McElroy, J., Hindrickson, A., Townsend, A., & DeMarie, S. (2007). Dispositional Factors in Internet Use: Personality Versus Cognitive Style. *MIS Quarterly*, 31(4), 809–820.
- Mcintyre, S. H., Mcquarrie, E. F., & Shanmugam, R. (2016). How online reviews create social network value: the role of feedback versus individual motivation How online reviews create social network value: the role of feedback versus individual motivation. *Journal of Strategic Marketing*, 24(3–4), 295–310. http://doi.org/10.1080/0965254X.2015. 1095218
- McQuarrie, Edward F., Shelby McIntyre, and R. S. (2013). What Motivates Consumers to Produce Online Reviews? Solidarity, Status, and the

- Soapbox Effect. (S. Botti & and A. Labroo, Eds.) Advances in Consumer Research (Vol. 41). Duluth, MN: Association for Consumer Research.
- Miller, N., Resnick, P., & Zeckhauser, R. (2005). Eliciting Informative Feedback: The Peer-Prediction Method. *Management Science*, 51(9), 1359–1373.
- Molleman, E. (2004). Person-Job Fit Applied to Teamwork: A Multilevel Approach. *Small Group Research*, 35(5), 515–539. http://doi.org/10.1177/1046496404264 361
- Moon, J., & Sproull, L. (2008). The Role of Feedback in Managing the Internet-Based Volunteer Work Force. *Information Systems Research*, 14, 494–515.
- Moore, K., & McElroy, J. C. (2012). The influence of personality on Facebook usage, wall postings, and regret. *Computers in Human Behavior*. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.chb.2011.09.00
- Morganosky, M. A., & Buckley, H. M. (1987). Complaint Behavior: Analysis By Demographics, Lifestyle, and Consumer Values. *ACR North American Advances*, *NA-14*. Retrieved from http://acrwebsite.org/volumes/6691/vol umes/v14/NA-14
- Mudambi, S. M., & Schuff, D. (2010). What Makes a Helpful Online Review? A Study of Customer Reviews on Amazon.com. *MIS Quarterly*, *34*(1), 185–200. Retrieved from http://ssrn.com/abstract=2175066
- Mundinger, J., & Le Boudec, J.-Y. (2008). Analysis of a reputation system for Mobile Ad-Hoc Networks with liars. *Performance Evaluation*, 65, 212–226.

- http://doi.org/10.1016/j.peva.2007.05.0 04
- Naylor, G. (1999). Why do they whine?: An examination into the determinants of negative and positive word-of-mouth. *Journal of Consume Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction & Complaining Behavior, 12*(1), 162–169.
- Naylor, G. S. (2016). Complaining Complementing and Word-of-Mouth in the Digital Age: Typology and Terms. *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction, and Complaining Behavior*, 29, 131–142.
- Nielsen. (2015). Global Trust in Advertising. Retrieved April 3, 2016, from http://www.nielsen.com/us/en/insights/r eports/2015/global-trust-in-advertising-2015.html
- Pan, L. Y., & Chiou, J. S. (2011). How Much Can You Trust Online Information? Cues for Perceived Trustworthiness of Consumergenerated Online Information. *Journal of Interactive Marketing*. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.intmar.2011.01.002
- Park, C., & Lee, T. M. (2009). Information direction, website reputation and eWOM effect: A moderating role of product type. *Journal of Business Research*. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2007.11 .017
- Pew Research Center. (2014a). Internet User Demographics . Retrieved April 7, 2016, from http://www.pewinternet.org/datatrend/internet-use/latest-stats/#
- Pew Research Center. (2014b). Social Media User Demographics. Retrieved April 7, 2016, from http://www.pewinternet.org/data-trend/social-media/social-media-user-demographics/

- Phau, I., & Baird, M. (2008). Complainers versus non-complainers retaliatory responses towards service dissatisfactions. *Marketing Intelligence* & *Planning*, 26(6), 587–604. http://doi.org/10.1108/0263450081090 2848
- Phau, I., & Puspita Sari, R. (2004). Engaging in complaint behaviour. *Marketing Intelligence & Planning*, 22(4), 407–426. http://doi.org/10.1108/0263450041054 2770
- Phillips, J. G., Butt, S., & Blaszczynski, A. (2006). Personality and self-reported use of mobile phones for games. Cyberpsychology & Behavior: The Impact of the Internet, Multimedia and Virtual Reality on Behavior and Society, 9(6), 753–8. http://doi.org/10.1089/cpb.2006.9.753
- Picazo-Vela, S., Chou, S. Y., Melcher, A. J., & Pearson, J. M. (2010). Why provide an online review? An extended theory of planned behavior and the role of Big-Five personality traits. *Computers in Human Behavior*, *26*(4), 685–696. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.chb.2010.01.00 5
- Roesch, S. C., Wee, C., & Vaughn, A. A. (2006). Relations between the Big Five personality traits and dispositional coping Korean Americans: in Acculturation as a moderating factor. Internatinal Journal of Psychology, 85–96. Retrieved 41(2), http://content.ebscohost.com/ContentSe rver.asp?T=P&P=AN&K=20350176& S=R&D=a9h&EbscoContent=dGJyMN Le80Seprc4y9fwOLCmr0%2Bep65Sr6 q4SrOWxWXS&ContentCustomer=dG

- JyMPGusk%2B0qLRLucPfgeyx43zx Ross, C., Orr, E. S., Sisic, M., Arseneault, J. M., Simmering, M. G., & Orr, R. R. (2009). Personality and motivations associated with Facebook use. *Computers in Human Behavior*, 25(2), 578–586. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.chb.2008.12.02
- Ryan, T., & Xenos, S. (2011). Who uses Facebook? An investigation into the relationship between the Big Five, shyness, narcissism, loneliness, and Facebook usage. *Computers in Human Behavior*, 27(5), 1658–1664. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.chb.2011.02.00
- Seidman, G. (2013). Self-presentation and belonging on Facebook: How personality influences social media use and motivations. *Personality and Individual Differences*. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.paid.2012.10.0 09
- Software Advice. (2015). New SoftwareAdvice.com. Retrieved April 3, 2016, from http://www.greenindustrypros.com/article/12036489/new-softwareadvicecom-study-shows-importance-of-online-reviews
- Sparks, B. A., & Browning, V. (2011). The impact of online reviews on hotel booking intentions and perception of trust. *Tourism Management*, 32(6), 1310–1323. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.tourman.2010.1 2.011
- Tan, H., & Min, T. (2008). Organizational Citizenship Behavior and Social Loafing: The Role of Personality, Motives, and Contextual Factors. *The Journal of Psychology*, *142*(1), 89–108. Retrieved from http://content.ebscohost.com/ContentServer.asp?T=P&P=AN&K=510739471

- &S=R&D=ofs&EbscoContent=dGJyM NLe80Seprc4y9fwOLCmr0%2Bep65S s6y4S6%2BWxWXS&ContentCustom er=dGJyMPGusk%2B0qLRLucPfgeyx 43zx
- Technorati. (2011). State of the Blogosphere 2011. Retrieved April 5, 2016, from http://technorati.com/state-of-the-blogosphere-2011/
- Thoms, P., Moore, K. S., & Scott, K. S. (1996). The Relationship between Self-Efficacy for Participating in Self-Managed Work Groups and the Big Five Personality Dimensions. *Journal of Organizational Behavior*, *17*(17), 349–362. Retrieved from http://www.jstor.org/stable/2488546
- Tronvoll, B. (2007). Complainer Characteristics When Exit is Closed. *International Journal of Service Industry Management*, 18(1), 25–51. http://doi.org/http://dx.doi.org/10.1108/09564230710732885
- Tuten, T. L., & Bosnjak, M. (2001).

 Understanding Differences in Web
 Usage: The Role of Need For
 Cognition and the Five Factor Model of
 Personality. Social Behavior and
 Personality: An International Journal,
 29(4), 391–398.

 http://doi.org/10.2224/sbp.2001.29.4.39
- Vermeulen, I. E., & Seegers, D. (2009). Tried and tested: The impact of online hotel reviews on consumer consideration. *Tourism Management*, 30(1), 123–127. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.tourman.2008.0 4.008
- Wang, C.-C., & Yang, Y.-J. (2007).

 Personality and Intention to Share
 Knowledge: An Empirical Study of
 Scientists in an R&D Laboratory.

 Social Behavior and Personality: An
 International Journal, 35(10), 1427–

- 1436. http://doi.org/10.2224/sbp.2007.35.10.1 427
- Wang, J.-L., Jackson, L. A., Zhang, D.-J., & Su, Z.-Q. (2012). The relationships among the Big Five Personality factors, self-esteem, narcissism, and sensation-seeking to Chinese University students' uses of social networking sites (SNSs). *Computers in Human Behavior*, 28(6), 2313–2319. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.chb.2012.07.00
- Wang, T., Keng, R., Yeh, -Jung, Chen, C., & Tsydypov, Z. (2016). What drives electronic word-of-mouth on social networking sites? Perspectives of social capital and self-determination. *Telematics and Informatics*, 33, 1034–1047. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.tele.2016.03.00 5
- Watson, D., & Clark, L. A. (1997). Handbook of Personality Psychology. Handbook of Personality Psychology. Elsevier. http://doi.org/10.1016/B978-012134645-4/50030-5
- Weisberg, Y., DeYoung, C. G., & Hirsch, J. (2011). Gender differences in personality across the ten aspects of the Big Five. *Frontiers in Psychology*, 2, 1–11. http://doi.org/10.3389/fpsyg.2011.0017
- Wilson, K., Fornasier, S., & White, K. M. (2010). Psychological predictors of young adults' use of social networking sites. *Cyberpsychology, Behavior and Social Networking*, 13(2), 173–7. Retrieved from http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/2 0528274
- Word of Mouth Marketing Association (WOMMA). (2005). WOM 101. Word of Mouth Marketing Association (WOMMA) White Paper. Retrieved

from http://www.veryweb.it/wp-content/uploads/2006/07/womma_wom 101.pdf

Ye, Q., Law, R., & Gu, B. (2009). The impact of online user reviews on hotel room sales. *International Journal of Hospitality Management*, 28(1), 180–182.

http://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijhm.2008.06.0

Yoo, K. H., & Gretzel, U. (2008). What Motivates Consumers to Write Online Travel Reviews? *Information Technology & Tourism*, 10(4), 283–295.

http://doi.org/10.3727/1098305087884 03114

- Yoo, K. H., & Gretzel, U. (2011). Influence of personality on travel-related consumer-generated media creation. *Computers in Human Behavior*. http://doi.org/10.1016/j.chb.2010.05.00 2
- Zhang, Y., Feick, L., & Mittal, V. (2013). How Males and Females Differ in Their Likelihood of Transmitting Negative Word of Mouth. *Journal of Consumer Research*, 40. http://doi.org/10.1086/674211

Christopher K. Manner McAfee School of Business Union University 1050 Union University Drive Jackson, TN 38305-3697 cmanner@uu.edu

Wilburn C. Lane McAfee School of Business Union University 1050 Union University Drive Jackson, TN 38305-3697 wlane@uu.edu

A MORE PERSONALIZED SATISFACTION MODEL: INCLUDING THE BFI-44 IN THE AMERICAN CUSTOMER SATISFACTION MODEL.

Dr. Elizabeth Crisp Crawford, North Dakota State University Dr. Jeremy Jackson, North Dakota State University Dr. Andrew Pritchard, Iowa State University

ABSTRACT

This study extends current research on customer satisfaction and the American Customer Satisfaction Index (ACSI) by incorporating personality into American Customer Satisfaction Model Survey responses including (ACSM). basic demographic information, major choice, the ACSM, and BFI-44 were collected from 849 students from various colleges and universities across the United States. The research revealed that the BFI-44 can be reliably incorporated into the ACSM. Additionally, the inclusion of BFI personality traits substantially altered satisfaction rankings comparisons that the students made relating to their choice of undergraduate major, a high-involvement product. The findings show that excluding personality from customer satisfaction data could result in less accurate information relating to customers' true satisfaction levels.

Keywords: customer satisfaction, personality, ACSM, five-factor model

INTRODUCTION

Hyper personalization is an important immerging marketing trend. Increasingly, consumers prefer individualized attention from organizations they patronize (Grossberg, 2016). Understanding customers is becoming more essential to finding and establishing a market and retaining loyal consumers. Identifying customer traits routinely helps marketers differentiate among potential consumer groups and create customized messages relating to these market segments. Traditional audience demographic includes data usually information such as age, income, and sex. Recent trends have suggested that common individual differences such as personality, passions, and positions on social and political issues should be used to identify and reach market segments (Stein, 2015; & Bodenhausen, 2012. Hirsh, Kang Haugtvelt, Petty & Cacioppo, 1992). Personality is an important customer characteristic that already has significant implications for advertising and marketing research (Haugtvelt, Petty & Cacioppo, 1992). Personality can influence perception of a product or service (Hennig-Thurau, 2004; Ekinci, & Dawes, 2009) and potentially introduce bias into measurement of satisfaction. Research in customer satisfaction has explored the relationship between individual differences and complaining behaviors (Bodey & Grace,

2006; Gursoy, McCleary, & Lepsito, 2007), customer satisfaction antecedents cognitive, (attitudinal, social, and demographic), the connection between customer satisfaction and complimenting and complaining behaviors, and customer satisfaction outcomes (repurchase, loyalty, and firm performance) (Dahl & Peltier, 2015). Although the research on customer satisfaction has covered a range of topics, very little research has focused on the role that individual differences or personality consumer satisfaction plays in (Agarwal, dissatisfaction Mehrotra. Barger, 2016). Therefore, to follow recent trends in marketing, the research in customer satisfaction needs to explore how increase personality traits could understanding of customer satisfaction.

addition to attracting new customers, marketers need to retain the customers that they have. Attracting new is more expensive customers maintaining one's current customer base. Satisfaction is one way that marketers work maintain their clientele. Although scholars in marketing and retailing have examined how to promote products and advertise according to personality traits (Haugtvedt, Petty, & Cacioppo, 1992; Mooradian & Olver, 1997; Wolburg & Pokrywczynski, 2001), relatively little research has explored the influence of personality on customer satisfaction and intent to repurchase (Matzler, Faullant, Renzl, & Leiter, 2005; Gountas & Gountas, 2007; Jani & Han, 2014). The majority of the research on personality and customer satisfaction relates specifically to customer service experiences (Hennig-Thurau, 2004; Ekinci & Dawes, 2009; Agarwal et. al., 2016). The American Customer Satisfaction Model (ACSM) examines customer satisfaction in a broad context (Fornell, Johnson, Anderson, Cha, & Bryant, 1996). The ACSM is one of the most important

tools that marketers use to gauge the health of their industry, business, and brand. This research explores the influence of personality on customer satisfaction by including the Five-factor model (BFI-44) in the ACSM. A new model, PAM, is created that includes the five personality traits. By creating a model that accounts for the influence of personality on satisfaction, we can show a potential bias present in the current model, the ACSM.

LITERATURE REVIEW

There are many factors that drive product purchases. Advertising messages and retail environments are important tools that can influence individuals to make a purchase decision. However, most marketers want to do more than simply drive a single purchase; they want to cultivate customer loyalty to repeat purchases. Satisfying generate customers is key to achieving this essential goal. Marketing researchers agree that the benefits of customer loyalty should not be underestimated in today's competitive market (Reichheld & Teal, 1996; Yi, & Jeon, 2003; Yi & La, 2004). In addition to having an influence on how consumers perceive retail experiences and advertising and promotional messages, personality plays an important role in customers' satisfaction levels (Tan, Foo, & Kwek, 2004; Hirsh, Kang & Bodenhausen, 2012). Consumer post-purchase evaluation is essential to generating future sales. Satisfied customers tend to be more loval and customer lovalty increases profits through repeat purchase (Anderson, Fornell, & Rust, 1997). During a social media age where customer reviews important provide information about products and services, customer satisfaction has become essential to organizational and product marketing and promotion. Satisfied customers generate free positive word-ofmouth saving media placement costs.

The benefits of customer satisfaction also extend beyond generating word-of-mouth and future sales. Corporate retention strategies are also positively influenced by customer satisfaction (Luo & Homburg, 2007). Because of its multifaceted nature, customer satisfaction also serves as an indicator of organizational effectiveness and value through increased stock prices (Luo, Homburg, & Wieseke, 2010). Research in the hospitality and tourism industries indicates that customer satisfaction enhances a firm's profitability and value (Sun & Kim, 2013).

satisfaction Customer understanding of consumer psychology are especially important for high-involvement products. High-involvement products and services are those that the consumer perceives to be of greatest importance and consumers think about the most. Mittal (1989) defines involvement as, "the degree of interest of a person in an object." Consumers with a high level of dedication are more affected by consumer-generated information such as online reviews (Park, Lee, & Han, 2007). Customers research high-involvement products, follow news and media coverage of the products, and even allow these types of products to form an aspect of their ego or identity (Taylor, 1999). Therefore, a great deal of care is taken in the selection of the high-involvement product or service. Because of the level of concern that the consumer demonstrates involving these types of products, customer satisfaction is extremely important.

An understanding of consumer psychology and personality traits can also help organizations understand whether their customers are truly satisfied with their product or service. A lower score from a group exhibiting certain personality traits might not actually indicate lower satisfaction if the market group's tendency is to be more conservative or critical in their

reporting. Likewise, another group might be more inclined to report higher scores. However, these higher scores might not actually indicate higher satisfaction levels. Instead, the market group could be predisposed to try to please the researcher or might be less critical by nature. Like other aspects of marketing communication, customer satisfaction can also be influenced by demographics and personality traits. Relatively few studies have examined the influence of individual differences on customer satisfaction. The limited research that has explored personality and customer satisfaction found a significant relationship linking the two (Mooradian & Olver, 1997).

Gaining a better understanding of individual differences, such personality traits, influence satisfaction can help marketers better understand how to satisfy their highly-involved customers and interpret their satisfaction levels. instance, market segments exhibiting certain personality characteristics might report higher or lower levels of satisfaction based on their individual predispositions (Brody & Cunningham, 1968; Haugtvedt, Petty, & Cacioppo, 1992; Hirsh & Dolderman, 2007). Therefore, the goal of this research is to incorporate personality into the ACSM to attain a more accurate reading of customer satisfaction within the context of a highinvolvement product purchase.

The American Customer Satisfaction Index Model (ACSM)

The ACSM is a market and consumer-based performance measure for organizations, economic sectors, and national economies. The ACSM is based in economics and reflects overall consumer satisfaction with products and services. The **ACSM** represents a cumulative evaluation customer satisfaction rather than evaluation of a single instance or transaction (Fornell, Johnson, Anderson, Cha, & Bryant,

1996). The customer satisfaction literature provides a number of models and measures evaluating customer satisfaction. for However, the ACSM is unique in offering both antecedents and consequences of satisfaction. Researchers and practitioners benefit greatly from knowing specific factors influencing satisfaction as well as the ways satisfaction influences organizational constructs. The ACSM is also robust and adaptable. It can be successfully applied to a variety of goods and services (Anderson & Fornell, 2000).

Cumulatively, the ACSM represents a comprehensive evaluation of organizations' market offerings rather than an individual's assessment of a market transaction. Even transaction specific measures provide information about specific situations relating to consumers' interactions with products and services, overall satisfaction is a broader assessment of an organization's past, current, and future performance through the lens of customers' expectations and experiences (Anderson, Fornell, & Lehmann, 1994). Measurements of customer satisfaction also have predictive value because they can be used to forecast future profits.

Customer satisfaction as measured by the ACSM has three antecedent variables: customer expectations, perceived value, and perceived quality. Perceived expectations (PE) represent the served market's previous consumption experience, including non-experiential information

available through sources such advertising and word-of-mouth, and the customer's evaluation of the firm's ability to deliver quality in the future. Including perceived value (PV), or the perceived level of product quality relative to the price paid, adds price information into the model and increases comparability of results. Perceived quality (PQ) or performance evaluates the served markets' perceptions of their consumption experience. PQ is expected to positively and directly influence customer satisfaction (Anderson & Fornell, 2000).

Increased customer satisfaction results in an increase in customer loyalty and a decrease in customer complaints (Fornell & Wernerfelt, 1988). Because of its value as a proxy for profitability, loyalty is the most important dependent variable in the ACSM (Reichheld & Sasser, 1990). The customer complaints, other outcome, indicates dissatisfaction. Customers have the option of switching to a competitor or voicing complaints (Reichheld & Sasser, Word-of-mouth from satisfied 1990). customers reduces the expense of attracting customers and improves organization's reputation. Word-of-mouth from dissatisfied customers has the opposite effect (Anderson, 1998; Fornell, 1992). Therefore, organizations providing excellent quality enjoy economic returns related to their customers' satisfaction. A visual representation of the ACSM can be seen in figure one below.

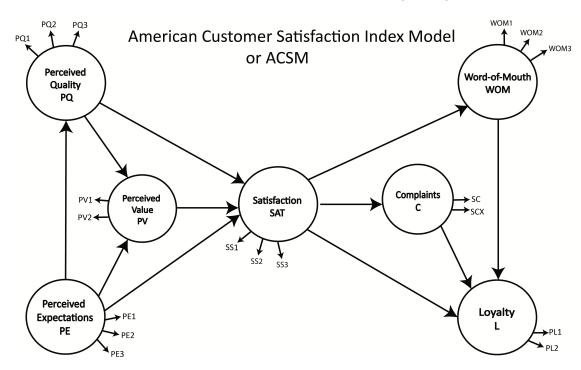


FIGURE 1
AMERICAN CUSTOMER SATISFACTION MODEL (ACSM) AND ITS LOADINGS

Although the ACSM measures satisfaction, customer satisfaction is not directly observable. Therefore, ACSM constructs are latent variables that cannot be measured directly. The ACSM is measured through a 19-item survey that includes a series of five-point Likert-type scales. The survey items form seven subscales, and these subscales generate an overall satisfaction measure (Serenko, 2011).

Personality and Customer Satisfaction

Satisfaction is often measured based on survey responses to questionnaires that compile data about customer demographics and satisfaction with a product or service. However, this approach to evaluating satisfaction assumes that all respondents will answer items in the same way. While this approach is very common, it is highly plausible that individuals with certain personality traits might be more inclined to report being highly satisfied than others introducing bias into the measurement of

satisfaction. This tendency can either be because people with certain personality traits experience higher/lower levels of satisfaction than others or because personality traits fundamentally influence the way individuals report their satisfaction (Jackson, Crawford & Pritchard, 2017).

An individual's satisfaction with a given decision is shaped by many factors. Successful marketing strategy ultimately depends upon satisfying customer wants and needs and thereby generating customer utility. Marketers recognize that consumer behavior and satisfaction is driven by a variety of personal and contextual factors. Marketers segment audiences according to these factors. The purpose of segmentation is to identify and serve individual customers with similar needs and behaviors (Wedel & Kamakura, 1998). The opportunity to market to groups of individuals rather than a mass market leads a more customized message and potentially to more profitability. Academic

research has shown that tailoring marketing messages by individual personality traits is effective than using more basic demographics (age, income, sex, etc.) alone (Hirsh, Kang, & Bodenhausen, 2012). Consumer products attract different markets and those markets might report satisfaction differently based on their personality. For instance, people buying a Dell laptop might be much easier to please than MacBook laptop users. MacBook users might be looking for more than a product that functions well. Being a MacBook user might be part of their common identity. And, many Macintosh users may share common personality traits that might predispose them to evaluate their laptop differently than a Dell laptop user. Therefore, organizational evaluation of customer satisfaction data might be enhanced by including information about consumers' personality traits in the data.

This study focuses on the oftenoverlooked influence of personality traits on customer satisfaction. Personality is defined as a person's stable personal dispositions that determine consistent patterns of behavior across contexts (Widhiarso, 2011). Traits are the building blocks of personality (McCrae & Costa, 1987). In the 1980s John, Donahue, and Kentle developed the Big Five Inventory (BFI) measuring the fivefactor model of personality in an abbreviated form (John, Naumann, and Soto, 2008). The five-factor model is measured by the BFI-44, a forty-four item Likert-type questionnaire that measures the personality constructs of Openness to experience, Conscientiousness, Extraversion. Agreeableness, Neuroticism. The first letters of the five traits spell the acronym OCEAN. Openness experience is characterized bv imagination, intellect, and independent Conscientiousness thought. relates orderliness, responsibility, and dependability. Agreeableness is demonstrated through

cooperativeness and by being good-natured and trusting. Agreeable people are motivated to maintain positive relationships with others (Jessen-Campbell & Graziano, 2001). Extraversion is manifested in being talkative. assertive, and energetic. The extravert prioritizes social behavior and the impact of social behavior (Jessen-Campbell Graziano. 2001). Emotional stability (versus *Neuroticism*) is described as being calm, not neurotic, and not easily upset (John & Strivastava, 1999). All personalities can be described through these five traits that are enduring and consistent over time and across situations.

Scholarly research utilizing the BFI-44 yields adequate to excellent internal reliabilities, consistency with reliability coefficients from .75 to .90. Both content and factor analyses of differential measurements of the BFI-44 replicate the underlying five-factor model (John & Strivastava, 1999). When completing the BFI-44, research participants rated 44 statements about themselves on a five-point Likert scale ranging from "disagree strongly" to "agree strongly." In about five minutes, research participants can complete the entire BFI-44.

Individual personality traits can influence affect or emotion. And affective experiences can have an influence on satisfaction (Mooradian & Olver, 1997). Temperamental differences in Extraversion (Argyle & Lu, 1990) and emotional stability can have an effect on positive affect and provide the psychological basis of happiness. Agreeableness provides the social and Conscientiousness provides the achievement components of happiness (Furnham, & Cheng, 1997; Hayes & Joseph, 2003). Combined, these four traits constitute the happy personality. The BFI traits also influence purchasing behavior. Mooradian and Olver's (1997) model connecting personality, consumption-based emotions,

satisfaction, and post-purchase outcomes was mostly affirmed. Extraversion positive consumption-based predicted emotions. Neuroticism had a relationship with negative consumption-based emotions. These findings supported previous research suggesting that product satisfaction is increased by both positive product-based emotions and affirmation of expectations related to the product and decreased by product-based emotions negative (Mooradian & Olver, 1997).

Including personality traits as defined by the BFI-44 in the ACSM allows satisfaction to be measured in a manner that accounts for individual bias related to individual differences manifested in personality traits. Therefore, including personality into an adjusted ACSM could allow the ACSM to reveal a more true satisfaction score. Previous research has not explored the influence of personality on the ACSM.

RESEARCH QUESTIONS AND HYPOTHESES

Drawing from the literature, we developed the following research questions and hypotheses related to incorporating personality traits into the ACSM.

- **RQ1:** Can the BFI personality traits be reliably incorporated into the ACSM?
- H1: Individuals possessing the happy personality traits of Extraversion, Emotional stability, Conscientiousness, and Agreeableness will report higher satisfaction levels.
- **H2:** The inclusion of the BFI personality traits will increase the goodness of fit relative to the ACSM.
- **RQ2:** Does the inclusion of BFI personality traits substantially alter satisfaction rankings and comparisons?

Sample Description

A student sample was used to measure satisfaction and personality within the context of the students' experiences with their undergraduate majors, involvement product. Although satisfaction with a student's major is not the primary research question for this study, it provides a context through which personality and satisfaction can be studied. Responses to an instrument including the ACSM and the BFI-44 were solicited through anonymous online survey administered to students at various public and private institutions of higher education. Surveys were collected from two different regions of the United States. No students were required to complete the survey as part of required course activities but some students were offered a small amount of course credit for participation.

Upon IRB protocol approval, we obtained online survey responses from 11 universities located in nine US states. Both private and public universities were included. The institutions ranged in size from small liberal arts colleges to larger public universities. We did not solicit responses from elite colleges and universities. The majority of the student sample population was comprised undergraduates enrolled in principles of microeconomics classes with the remaining students enrolled in mass communication or human communication classes. Although the sample was gathered communication and economics classes, the sample represented a range of majors due to these classes satisfying general education requirements.

A total of 849 students participated in the survey. Tables 11 and 12 provide count data on the number of students in the sample by college and major respectively. After narrowing the data set to students listing a major who fully responded to the

BFI-44 question and the full set of ACSM question, 710 students remained in the sample. The data set was 50.4% female (N = 358) and 48.2% male (N = 342), approximately matching the current sex ratio in undergraduate education, which skews female. The students represented public higher education institutions (87.5%, N = 621) more than private institutions (10.4%, N = 74).

RESULTS

Estimating the ACSM

SMART-PLS was used to estimate the ACSM model given in Figure 1. The outer loadings from the PLS estimation are given in Table 1 with the path coefficients given in Table 2. Standard errors reported in all tables were generated from bootstrapping the sample 1000 times; highly statistically significant as is expected.

All outer loading coefficients are of the appropriate sign and Path coefficients are also of the expected signs, but there is not significance along all paths in the model. The pathways from Complaints to Loyalty from Perceived Expectations Satisfaction are not significant at any level. Perceived Expectations have an indirect impact on Satisfaction in the model though the effects on Perceived Quality and Perceived Value which both have a significant effect on Satisfaction. The lack of statistical significance for the path from to Loyalty, however, Complaints reflective of the poor reliability scores of the Complaints construct. The students in the sample rarely complain, limiting usefulness of the measure. The reliability scores of each latent variable are reported in Table 3.

TABLE 1
ACSM OUTER LOADINGS

| | ORIGINAL | SAMPLE | STANDARD | Т | Р |
|-------------|----------|--------|-----------|------------|--------|
| | SAMPLE | MEAN | DEVIATION | STATISTICS | VALUES |
| PE1 <- PE | 0.911 | 0.911 | 0.009 | 105.491 | 0.000 |
| PE2 <- PE | 0.904 | 0.904 | 0.010 | 92.084 | 0.000 |
| PE3 <- PE | 0.932 | 0.932 | 0.007 | 142.278 | 0.000 |
| PL1 <- L | 0.939 | 0.939 | 0.008 | 111.103 | 0.000 |
| PL2 <- L | 0.944 | 0.944 | 0.006 | 166.688 | 0.000 |
| PQ1 <- PQ | 0.921 | 0.921 | 0.008 | 108.920 | 0.000 |
| PQ2 <- PQ | 0.929 | 0.929 | 0.009 | 108.180 | 0.000 |
| PQ3 <- PQ | 0.924 | 0.924 | 0.009 | 101.923 | 0.000 |
| PV1 <- PV | 0.926 | 0.926 | 0.007 | 131.339 | 0.000 |
| PV2 <- PV | 0.838 | 0.838 | 0.025 | 34.132 | 0.000 |
| SC <- C | 0.968 | 0.929 | 0.243 | 3.988 | 0.000 |
| SCX <- C | -0.552 | -0.575 | 0.239 | 2.310 | 0.021 |
| SS1 <- SAT | 0.907 | 0.907 | 0.006 | 146.935 | 0.000 |
| SS2 <- SAT | 0.798 | 0.797 | 0.024 | 32.912 | 0.000 |
| SS3 <- SAT | 0.900 | 0.900 | 0.008 | 117.825 | 0.000 |
| WOM1 <- WOM | 0.914 | 0.914 | 0.011 | 83.129 | 0.000 |
| WOM2 <- WOM | 0.958 | 0.958 | 0.005 | 197.736 | 0.000 |
| WOM3 <- WOM | 0.949 | 0.949 | 0.006 | 160.217 | 0.000 |

Sample Mean, Standard Deviation, t-statistics, and p-values from bootstrapping (1000 draws).

TABLE 2
ACSM PATH COEFFICIENTS

| | ORIGINAL | SAMPLE | STANDARD | T | Р |
|------------|----------|--------|-----------|------------|---------------|
| | SAMPLE | MEAN | DEVIATION | STATISTICS | VALUES |
| C -> L | -0.017 | -0.017 | 0.030 | 0.566 | 0.571 |
| PE -> PQ | 0.416 | 0.416 | 0.041 | 10.258 | 0.000 |
| PE -> PV | 0.124 | 0.124 | 0.038 | 3.246 | 0.001 |
| PE -> SAT | 0.043 | 0.043 | 0.027 | 1.558 | 0.120 |
| PQ -> PV | 0.522 | 0.523 | 0.033 | 15.837 | 0.000 |
| PQ -> SAT | 0.642 | 0.641 | 0.030 | 21.470 | 0.000 |
| PV -> SAT | 0.212 | 0.213 | 0.030 | 7.132 | 0.000 |
| SAT -> C | 0.262 | 0.256 | 0.078 | 3.350 | 0.001 |
| SAT -> L | 0.298 | 0.296 | 0.047 | 6.403 | 0.000 |
| SAT -> WOM | 0.698 | 0.699 | 0.024 | 29.193 | 0.000 |
| WOM -> L | 0.460 | 0.462 | 0.045 | 10.177 | 0.000 |

TABLE 3
ACSM EVALUATION

| | CRONBACH'S ALPHA | COMPOSITE RELIABILITY | AVE | R SQUARE |
|-----|---------------------|-----------------------|-------|-------------|
| С | -0.957 | 0.185 | 0.620 | 0.069 |
| PE | 0.904 | 0.940 | 0.839 | |
| L | 0.872 | 0.940 | 0.887 | 0.486 |
| PQ | 0.915 | 0.947 | 0.855 | 0.173 |
| PV | 0.726 | 0.876 | 0.780 | 0.342 |
| SAT | 0.839 | 0.902 | 0.756 | 0.644 |
| WOM | 0.935 | 0.958 | 0.885 | 0.488 |

Every measure, except for Complaints, gets satisfactory ¹ reliability scores on AVE, Composite Reliability, and Cronbach's alpha statistics. That discriminant validity is satisfied for the ACSM is demonstrated by examination of tables A1 and A2 in the

appendix, which display the Fornell-Larker Criterion² and Cross Loadings³, respectively. The ACSM model explains 64% of the

 $^{^1}$ We apply the commonly accepted thresholds in the literature for reliability statics. Specifically we require: Cronbachs alpha \geq .7, Average Variance Extracted (AVE) \geq .5, and Composite Reliability \geq .7. These threshold's are applied throughout the study.

² The Fornell-Larker criterion accesses discriminant validity by requiring the square root of AVE of any construct should be greater than the correlation coefficient with all other constructs.

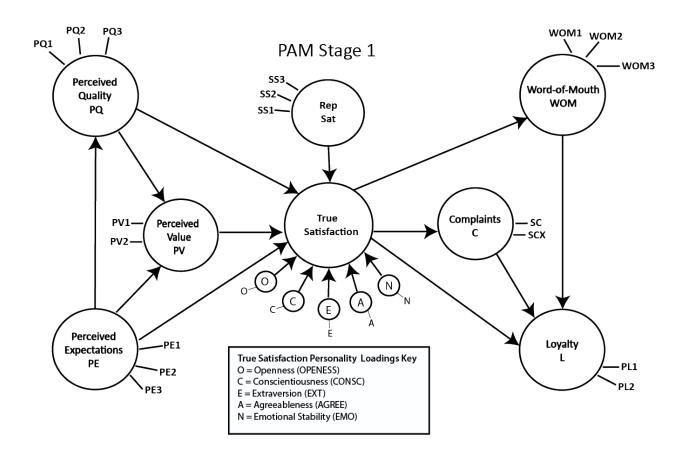
³ Cross Loadings demonstrate discriminant validity when a constructs highest loadings come from the items used to measure it.

variation in Satisfaction and 49% of the variation in Loyalty as shown by R Squared statistics reported in Table 3.

The Personality Adjusted Model (PAM): Incorporating PAM Into the ACSM

This study does not merely replicate the already established ACSM model. Rather, the robustness of the ACSM to the inclusion of personality traits is tested. To do so, a modification of the ACSM that we refer to simply as the Personality Adjusted Model (PAM) is proposed. The Big-five personality dimensions are utilized as the personality measures in the PAM. This study uses the BFI-44 but practitioners could easily include the Big-five dimensions by using the shorter 10-question inventory (Gosling, Rentfrow, & Swann, 2003).

FIGURE 2 PAM STAGE 1



Large bodies of work have shown that personality is a significant source and cause of satisfaction yet the ACSM completely ignores it. This new model makes a distinction between a consumer's Reported Satisfaction (which is what the ACSM measures) and a consumer's "true" Satisfaction, which may deviate from what is reported due in part to the influence of personality. Satisfaction is surely partially composed of Reported Satisfaction. However, the PAM model also incorporates people with different fact that personality traits experience and report satisfaction differently. Personality is added to the ACSM, which results in a Reflective-Formative Type (Becker et al., 2012) Hierarchical Component Model (HCM) in which the latent variable Satisfaction is formatively constructed from six latent structures: Reported Satisfaction (Rep Sat), Agreeableness (AGREE), Conscientiousness (CONSC), Extraversion (EXT), Emotional stability (EMO), and Openness (OPENESS). Reported Satisfaction is measured reflectively by the three standard ACSM questions regarding satisfaction. Each of the personality trait latent variables are single item reflective measures derived from the personality score in the BFI-44. The structure of the PAM model is presented in Figure 2.

The PAM model is a HCM that can be estimated in two stages. In the first stage, estimates are generated for the latent constructs of Rep Sat and each of the personality traits. When using this two-step procedure, it is important that all constructs

satisfy the appropriate validity measures. The validity statistics for the stage 1 of PAM constructs are given in Table 4. Note that Reported Satisfaction satisfies minimum thresholds with a Cronbach's alpha of .839, an AVE of .757 and a Composite Reliability of .903. The personality latent constructs are one item measures whose validity can't be assessed. Although True Satisfaction is technically measured reflectively in the Stage 1 process, the latent score for True Satisfaction is estimated formatively in the second stage. Discriminant validity is displayed in Tables A3 and A4 which give the Fornell-Larker Criterion and Cross Loadings, respectively. The first stage outer loadings, see Table A5, confirm that personality scores have a significant relationship with satisfaction as each has a statistically significant effect on True Satisfaction.

The second stage of the PAM model (see figure 3) uses latent variable scores for Rep Sat along with personality traits to formatively measure True Satisfaction. The outer loadings from the second stage of the PAM are given in Table 5. Reported Satisfaction is the main driver of True Satisfaction yet each of the Big Five personality traits is significant in its measure as well. All other coefficients are very similar to those in the standard ACSM

⁴ It is possible to reflectively measure each personality trait by each question in the BFI-44 rather than as a single item. We chose to use single item measures to minimize the impact of personality traits on Satisfaction in the model. Because Reported Satisfaction is a three-item measure, its influence receives higher weight in the two-stage HCM procedure.

FIGURE 3 PAM STAGE 2

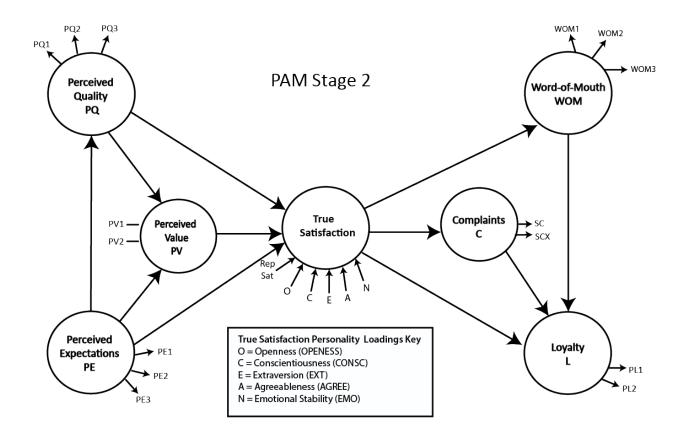


TABLE 4
PAM STAGE 1: EVALUATION

| | CRONBACH'S ALPHA | COMPOSITE RELIABILITY | AVE | R SQUARE |
|--------------|------------------|-----------------------|-------|----------|
| AGREE | 1.000 | 1.000 | 1.000 | |
| С | -0.957 | 0.198 | 0.616 | 0.059 |
| CONSC | 1.000 | 1.000 | 1.000 | |
| EXT | 1.000 | 1.000 | 1.000 | |
| EMO | 1.000 | 1.000 | 1.000 | |
| OPENESS | 1.000 | 1.000 | 1.000 | |
| PE | 0.904 | 0.940 | 0.839 | |
| L | 0.872 | 0.940 | 0.887 | 0.484 |
| PQ | 0.915 | 0.947 | 0.855 | 0.173 |
| PV | 0.726 | 0.876 | 0.780 | 0.341 |
| REPORTED SAT | 0.839 | 0.903 | 0.757 | |
| TRUE SAT | 0.660 | 0.744 | 0.318 | 1.00 |
| WOM | 0.935 | 0.958 | 0.885 | 0.506 |

TABLE 5
PAM STAGE 2: OUTER LOADINGS

| | ORIGINAL SAMPLE | SAMPLE MEAN | STANDARD DEVIATION | T STATISTICS | P VALUES |
|--------------------------|--------------------|----------------|-----------------------|--------------|----------|
| AGREE -> TRUE SAT | 0.335 | 0.335 | 0.044 | 7.700 | 0.000 |
| CONSC -> TRUE SAT | 0.253 | 0.253 | 0.047 | 5.408 | 0.000 |
| EXT -> TRUE SAT | 0.139 | 0.137 | 0.049 | 2.820 | 0.005 |
| EMO -> TRUE SAT | 0.232 | 0.230 | 0.049 | 4.760 | 0.000 |
| OPENESS -> TRUE SAT | 0.088 | 0.086 | 0.051 | 1.725 | 0.085 |
| PE1 <- PE | 0.911 | 0.911 | 0.008 | 110.780 | 0.000 |
| PE2 <- PE | 0.904 | 0.904 | 0.010 | 91.227 | 0.000 |
| PE3 <- PE | 0.932 | 0.932 | 0.006 | 145.897 | 0.000 |
| PL1 <- L | 0.939 | 0.939 | 0.009 | 106.849 | 0.000 |
| PL2 <- L | 0.945 | 0.945 | 0.006 | 162.991 | 0.000 |
| PQ1 <- PQ | 0.921 | 0.921 | 0.008 | 113.380 | 0.000 |
| PQ2 <- PQ | 0.929 | 0.929 | 0.008 | 109.526 | 0.000 |
| PQ3 <- PQ | 0.925 | 0.925 | 0.008 | 111.867 | 0.000 |
| PV1 <- PV | 0.924 | 0.925 | 0.007 | 129.909 | 0.000 |
| PV2 <- PV | 0.840 | 0.839 | 0.025 | 33.932 | 0.000 |
| REPORTED SAT -> TRUE SAT | 0.985 | 0.984 | 0.005 | 185.761 | 0.000 |
| SC <- C | 0.967 | 0.946 | 0.169 | 5.729 | 0.000 |
| SCX <- C | -0.553 | -0.586 | 0.189 | 2.927 | 0.004 |
| WOM1 <- WOM | 0.914 | 0.914 | 0.011 | 82.980 | 0.000 |
| WOM2 <- WOM | 0.958 | 0.958 | 0.005 | 199.545 | 0.000 |
| WOM3 <- WOM | 0.949 | 0.949 | 0.006 | 158.810 | 0.000 |
| | | | | | |

TABLE 6
PAM STAGE 2: PATH COEFFICIENTS

| | ORIGINAL SAMPLE | SAMPLE MEAN | STANDARD DEVIATION | T STATISTICS | P VALUES |
|-----------------|--------------------|----------------|-----------------------|--------------|----------|
| C -> L | -0.015 | -0.015 | 0.030 | 0.483 | 0.629 |
| PE -> PQ | 0.416 | 0.418 | 0.041 | 10.075 | 0.000 |
| PE -> PV | 0.124 | 0.123 | 0.038 | 3.254 | 0.001 |
| PE -> TRUE SAT | 0.070 | 0.068 | 0.027 | 2.564 | 0.010 |
| PQ -> PV | 0.522 | 0.522 | 0.034 | 15.387 | 0.000 |
| PQ -> TRUE SAT | 0.625 | 0.626 | 0.030 | 20.601 | 0.000 |
| PV -> TRUE SAT | 0.213 | 0.214 | 0.033 | 6.473 | 0.000 |
| TRUE SAT -> C | 0.255 | 0.255 | 0.059 | 4.301 | 0.000 |
| TRUE SAT -> L | 0.308 | 0.312 | 0.045 | 6.893 | 0.000 |
| TRUE SAT -> WOM | 0.712 | 0.714 | 0.022 | 31.997 | 0.000 |
| WOM -> L | 0.449 | 0.446 | 0.046 | 9.780 | 0.000 |

The path coefficients for the PAM are given in Table 6. All paths have the expected sign. The only path that is not significant is the path from True Satisfaction to Complaints (C). The path from Perceived Expectations to Satisfaction was not significant in the ACSM, but the path from Perceived Expectations to True Satisfaction is significant in the PAM model.

Reliabilities for the latent constructs are found in Table 7 and meet minimum thresholds again with the exception of Complaints, which also failed in the ACSM. True Satisfaction, as a formative measure, doesn't have Cronbach's alpha, AVE, or The outer Composite Reliability scores. weights, Table 8, do inform us on the contribution that each formative indicator to the measurement of True Satisfaction. All personality traits with the exception of Extraversion and Emotional Stability have significant outer weight values. The R squared value for True Satisfaction is .641 indicating that 64% of the variance in True Satisfaction is explained by the model. This is slightly lower than the R-squared value of .6442 of Satisfaction in the ACSM model. Discriminant validity is displayed in Tables

A6 and A7, which give the Fornell-Larker Criterion and Cross Loadings, respectively.

This research has demonstrated that the PAM model and its constructs are valid just as those of the ACSM have been shown to be valid in the existent literature. Thus, the researchers can answer RQ1 with an affirmative yes.

As stated in our first hypothesis (H1), we predicted that individuals possessing the happy personality traits of Extraversion Emotional stability (EXT). (EMO). Conscientiousness (CONSC), and Agreeableness (AGREE) would report higher levels of satisfaction. Consistent with this hypothesis, each of the personality traits receive positive outer loading and weights. Each of the personality traits except for Extraversion (EXT) and Emotional stability (EMO) generate statistically significant outer weights. The happy personality traits Agreeableness (AGREE) of Conscientiousness (CONSC) both contribute positively to satisfaction at a statistically significant level. Therefore, the research supported H1. Interestingly, although Openness (OPENESS) is not a part of the happy personality, it contributes positively to customer satisfaction at the 10% level of confidence

TABLE 7
PAM STAGE 2: EVALUATION

| | CRONBACH'S ALPHA | COMPOSITE RELIABILITY | AVE | R SQUARE |
|----------|------------------|-----------------------|-------|----------|
| С | -0.957 | 0.184 | 0.621 | 0.065 |
| PE | 0.904 | 0.940 | 0.839 | |
| L | 0.872 | 0.940 | 0.887 | 0.488 |
| PQ | 0.915 | 0.947 | 0.855 | 0.173 |
| PV | 0.726 | 0.876 | 0.780 | 0.341 |
| TRUE SAT | | | | 0.641 |
| WOM | 0.935 | 0.958 | 0.885 | 0.507 |

TABLE 8
PAM STAGE 2: OUTER WEIGHTS

| | ORIGINAL SAMPLE | SAMPLE MEAN | STANDARD DEVIATION | T STATISTICS | P VALUES |
|----------------------------|--------------------|----------------|-----------------------|-----------------|-------------|
| AGREE -> TRUE SAT | 0.108 | 0.108 | 0.031 | 3.464 | 0.001 |
| CONSC -> TRUE SAT | 0.069 | 0.067 | 0.028 | 2.482 | 0.013 |
| EXT -> TRUE SAT | 0.022 | 0.021 | 0.029 | 0.746 | 0.456 |
| EMO -> TRUE SAT | 0.011 | 0.011 | 0.032 | 0.353 | 0.724 |
| OPENESS -> TRUE SAT | 0.049 | 0.047 | 0.029 | 1.706 | 0.088 |
| PE1 <- PE | 0.355 | 0.354 | 0.013 | 27.314 | 0.000 |
| PE2 <- PE | 0.361 | 0.362 | 0.014 | 25.480 | 0.000 |
| PE3 <- PE | 0.376 | 0.375 | 0.012 | 30.247 | 0.000 |
| PL1 <- L | 0.518 | 0.518 | 0.009 | 55.273 | 0.000 |
| PL2 <- L | 0.544 | 0.544 | 0.013 | 42.075 | 0.000 |
| PQ1 <- PQ | 0.368 | 0.368 | 0.007 | 54.995 | 0.000 |
| PQ2 <- PQ | 0.360 | 0.360 | 0.006 | 63.732 | 0.000 |
| PQ3 <- PQ | 0.354 | 0.354 | 0.006 | 57.998 | 0.000 |
| PV1 <- PV | 0.660 | 0.660 | 0.026 | 25.132 | 0.000 |
| PV2 <- PV | 0.464 | 0.463 | 0.020 | 23.228 | 0.000 |
| REPORTED SAT-> TRUE SAT | 0.951 | 0.949 | 0.013 | 70.564 | 0.000 |
| SC <- C | 0.880 | 0.830 | 0.158 | 5.573 | 0.000 |
| SCX <- C | -0.269 | -0.291 | 0.123 | 2.186 | 0.029 |
| WOM1 <- WOM | 0.360 | 0.360 | 0.007 | 53.700 | 0.000 |
| WOM2 <- WOM | 0.356 | 0.356 | 0.005 | 72.569 | 0.000 |
| WOM3 <- WOM | 0.348 | 0.348 | 0.005 | 72.638 | 0.000 |

Next, we tested hypothesis two (H2), or whether the inclusion of personality traits increased the goodness of fit relative to the ACSM. Although there is no consensus in the PLS methods literature on an overall measure of goodness of fit, we give the results of several competing measures for both the ACSM and PAM models in Table 9. The standardized root mean square residual (SRMR) value for ACSM is .054 and .047 for the PAM. This indicates a good fit for both models with a slight favoritism to the PAM model. Likewise, the Normed Fit influence satisfaction ranking.

Index (NFI), Bentler and Bonett (1980), values of .840 and .842 for the ACSM and PAM models, respectively, also slightly favors the fit of the PAM model over the ACSM. The answer to RQ2 is another yes. Inclusion of the Big Five personality traits in the ACSM to create the PAM does increase model fit supporting H2. This is of no consequence, however, if the PAM and the ACSM ultimately give identical output. The research now shows that choice of model does

TABLE 9 MODEL COMPARISON: GOODNESS OF FIT

| | ACSM | PAM |
|------|-------|-------|
| SRMR | 0.054 | 0.047 |
| NFI | 0.840 | 0.842 |

TABLE 10 RANKING OF MAJOR CATEGORY

| Major Area | ACSM | PAM | Count |
|---|------|-----|-------|
| Communication and Media | 1 | 1 | 113 |
| Sciences (STEM and Agriculture) | 2 | 2 | 233 |
| Pre-professional, Health, and Education | 3 | 4 | 117 |
| Arts, Letters, and Social Sciences | 4 | 3 | 69 |
| Business | 5 | 5 | 136 |

Personality's Influence On Rankings and Comparisons

To answer the second research question (RO2), we further compared the customer satisfaction output of the two models as they rank the various colleges of the university by satisfaction. To compute a satisfaction score for a college we identify the academic home of each major in the sample and then compute the average of the satisfaction latent variable for each of the two models (SAT for the ACSM and TRUE SAT for the PAM). We provide the ranking of each college under the two models in Table 10. While rankings are similar, if you are the Dean of Arts, Letters, and Social Sciences you would much prefer the output under the PAM rather than ACSM model as the ranking of that college jumps from 4th using the ACSM to 3rd using PAM. While it is relatively mild at this level, the rankings do change depending on the underlying model.

Similar rankings are also computed for individual college majors. As there are many majors in the sample, and many have such a small number, only those majors that

have 15 or more students in the sample are ranked. Table 11 shows the ranking using each of the two models. Again, while the rankings are similar, there are a number of jumps up and down. Advertising/PR moves from a third ranking all the way to first when personality is included in the measurement of satisfaction. Crop and Weed Science moves from second to third and Sports Communication drops from first to There is less switching in the middle and lower ranks. Engineering and Agribusiness flip their rankings with Agribusiness moving from 8th to 7th place when personality is taken into account. Accounting and Marketing have a similar flipping of rankings as Marketing moves up to take Accountings 12th place ranking in the PAM vs ACSM. Therefore, it is concluded that personality inclusion does substantially alter satisfaction rankings and comparisons. The answer to RQ2 is another yes. Personality traits do appear to influence students' reported satisfaction with their majors and their rankings.

TABLE 11 RANKING OF MAJOR

| Major | ACSM | PAM | Count |
|--|------|-----|-------|
| Sports Communication | 1 | 2 | 18 |
| Crop & Weed Science | 2 | 3 | 18 |
| Advertising & PR | 3 | 1 | 38 |
| Architecture & Landscape Architecture | 4 | 4 | 17 |
| Animal Science & Veterinary | 5 | 5 | 29 |
| Pharmacy | 6 | 6 | 41 |
| Engineering/Civil Engineering/Industrial | 7 | 8 | 46 |
| Agribusiness | 8 | 7 | 34 |
| Criminal Justice | 9 | 9 | 15 |
| Journalism (all other) | 10 | 10 | 31 |
| Human/Family Development/Social Work | 11 | 11 | 15 |
| Accounting & Finance | 12 | 13 | 48 |
| Marketing | 13 | 12 | 21 |
| Business/Administration/Management | 14 | 14 | 54 |

Distribution Of Personality Traits

Figures A1-A5 show 90% confidence intervals about the sample mean of each of the Big Five personality traits broken down by college. Communication students have the highest average Extraversion scores which are statistically distinguishable from the lower averages for Arts and Letters, Sciences, and Pre-Professional students. None of the colleges have a distinguishable mean score in Agreeableness. The students with the highest Consciousness scores are those in Arts and Letters and the Sciences. While lowest average scores are had by students in Business the confidence intervals do slightly overall. The most Emotionally Stable students are in the Sciences and the average there is statistically greater than the mean for both Communication and Pre-Professional students.

Figures A6-A10 show 90% confidence intervals about the sample mean of each of the Big Five personality traits broken down by major for each major with

15 or more observations in our sample. These figures demonstrate that there are systematic differences in the distribution of personality traits by students in different college majors in the sample. consistent with previous literature (Crawford, Fudge, Hubbard, & Filak, 2013; Pringle, DuBose, & Yankey, 2010) which has demonstrated that personality traits are correlated with student choice of major. Marketing and Sports Communication students report the most extraversion. Engineering students are the least agreeable. Advertising, Crop and Weed Science, and Criminal Justice report the highest scores in Conscientiousness. Journalism and Human Development students are the least emotionally stable. Journalism Architecture students report high Openness while Agribusiness, Crop and Weed Science, and Human Development students report low scores.

Personality is closely linked to student satisfaction because personality is

closely linked with affect. Previous research demonstrated that customer satisfaction has emotion-based antecedents (Mooradian & Olver, 1997). Communication students had the highest average level of Extraversion and scored relatively high on Agreeableness. Personality literature would state that this combination of traits fosters positive emotion and this emotion would enhance students' satisfaction levels (Mooradian & Olver, 1997). Likewise, the majors that reported the highest levels of satisfaction (Marketing, Sports Management, Advertising and PR) also tended to score high on Extraversion and Agreeableness. Therefore, our findings are consistent with previous literature linking Extraversion, positive affect, and satisfaction (Mooradian & Olver, 1997, Larsen & Ketelaar, 1989; Larsen & Ketelaar, 1991).

DISCUSSION AND LIMITATIONS

According to the latest ACSM information, customer satisfaction in the United States is at a nine year low (Klie, 2015). Although declining customer satisfaction scores are not a new phenomenon, researchers suggest the low scores are taking a toll on the U.S. national gross domestic product averages, economy, and employment market (Klie, 2015). Because many sectors of the U.S. economy depend on reliable analysis from the ACSM, it is imperative that the information that is collected be as accurate as possible. This is especially true for highinvolvement products. Without accurate information, organizations cannot make the appropriate adjustments to products and messaging to see improvement satisfaction.

The results of the study demonstrate that including personality in the ACSM measures is imperative to gathering accurate information about satisfaction levels. Significant differences were found between the scores and rankings using the

standard ACSM and the PAM. The bias exists to the extent that customers' personality traits are influential in their choice to consume a product, in this case a college major. As advertising and other marketing efforts often target customers with particular traits such bias is likely to be prevalent among consumer groups. The personality of Chevrolet customers is likely to be systematically different from that of Lexus customers. Therefore, one could differences in that reported satisfaction scores could be related to both personality and satisfaction levels. In fact, advertising and marketing encouraging product messages to become increasingly personalized might perpetuate amplify such distinctions. accounting for the influence of personality in the model, we are able to more accurately measure customer's true satisfaction levels.

By understanding the influence that personality has on satisfaction one can better interpret the meaning of the customer satisfaction data that one obtains through the ACSM. Without the PAM model, firms might be overestimating or underestimating customer satisfaction levels. Some of what marketers might interpret as satisfaction or dissatisfaction from data analysis from the ACSM could relate to customer personality traits instead of actual customer experiences with a service or the performance of a product. By including personality in the model, the influence of personal differences is removed from satisfaction and, through this process, the ACSM's focus on the actual customer experience is increased. including personality as part of the customer information included in the ACSM through the new PAM model, ACSM performance and accuracy is improved.

Although this research has shown that personality plays an important role in reported customer satisfaction levels, there are some limitations to the research.

Customers report various involvement levels for different kinds of products and services (Vaughn, 1980; Vaughn, 1986; Taylor, 1999). A college major is considered a high-involvement product or service because students put a great deal of time and effort into selecting the right major for their individual needs and strengths. A choice of college major reflects strongly on the student. Other examples of highinvolvement products could include health care, automobiles, real estate, and travel and tourism. These high-involvement products tend to personalize their messages to resonate with their chosen consumer groups. However, other products typically involve less consideration from the consumer. These considered products would be involvement. Examples of products that are typically low involvement would include paper products, personal care items, groceries, and cleaning supplies. Because consumers do not involve themselves as much in these more routine purchases, it is not clear that personality or personalized marketing would have the same level of influence. In addition, hyper-personalized relationship marketing marketing and techniques are less prevalent in goods that are marketed to mass audiences (Gordon, McKeage, & Fox, 1998).

Another research limitation involves the bias that personality traits can introduce into survey-driven metrics. For instance, individuals rating higher on Extraversion and Openness are more likely to volunteer to fill out surveys (Marcus & Schütz, 1999). Research has also found that individuals scoring higher on Openness are generally more likely to engage in information sharing (Cabrera, Collins & Salgado, 2006). Although not one of the two traits that is the most predictive of happy personality, Emotional Stability, Conscientiousness, and Extraversion (Hayes & Joseph, 2003), some research has linked Openness to emotional

intelligence and happiness (Furnham, & Petrides, 2003). Those unwilling to volunteer to complete surveys reported lower Conscientiousness ratings. However, student participants were rewarded with extra credit for completing the survey. This type of incentive tends to reduce this type of bias (Marcus & Schütz, 1999).

A further potential limitation of our research is that our sample is not perfectly representative of the population of the United States. People from different regional and cultural groups have different norms which may lead them to cope with and/or experience emotions differently. For instance, Roesch, Wee and Vaughn (2006) found differences between how an Asian American co-culture (Korean Americans) and Caucasian Americans dealt with acculturative stress. However, this study found that personality traits were more predictive of coping styles than acculturation. Our sample was comprised primarily of students attending Midwestern universities. The population of university students typically skews female Caucasian (Pew Research, 2014). research did not explore potential intergroup differences in the experience of satisfaction and dissatisfaction. Future research could study the role of culture in the experience of satisfaction and dissatisfaction in more depth. Although there may be some degree of difference across national cultures related to how individuals experience satisfaction dissatisfaction (De Mooij, 2010), the fivefactor personality model is fairly robust across cultures (Schmitt, Allik, McCrae, & Benet-Martínez, 2007).

Although the BFI-44 is one of the best survey tools for measuring personality traits and is robust across various cultural groups and populations, the five-factor model also has some limitations. This study did not uncover significant results relating to complaining behavior. However, the

literature has found other traits not included in the five-factor model to be correlated with complaining behavior. For instance, selfmonitoring has been found to reduce individuals' willingness to complain (Bodev & Grace, 2006). On the other hand, perceived control and internal locus of control increases complaining behavior (Bodey & Grace, 2006; Gursoy, McCleary, & Lepsito, 2007). Future research could explore the influence of some other individual differences on customer dissatisfaction satisfaction and and complaining behavior as included in the ACSI.

Our research supported previous research suggesting that individuals with the personality traits Agreeableness. Conscientiousness, and Emotional Stability, and Extraversion would report higher levels of satisfaction. Openness to experience, Conscientiousness, and Agreeableness were the traits that we found to have a positive statistically significant effect on customer satisfaction. Extraversion and Emotional Stability also had positive effects; however, the effects were not statistically significant. Openness to experience is not one of the four happy personality traits yet it affected satisfaction positively in our research. This research also was consistent with previous research that found that those scoring high Agreeableness typically provide higher satisfaction ratings on student satisfaction surveys (Patrick, 2011). Future research could explore how individuals with low scores on Agreeableness, **Emotional** Stability, Openness and Extraversion experience satisfaction with a product or service and how they would rate their satisfaction level. The PAM model is a first step towards this understanding.

REFERENCES

- Agarwal, R., Mehrotra, A., & Barger, V. A. (2016). Personality traits and repatronage intentions after service failure. *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction, and Complaining Behavior*, 29, 31-51.
- Anderson, E. W., Fornell, C., & Rust, R.T. (1997). Customer satisfaction, productivity, and profitability: Differences between goods and services, *Marketing Science*, 16 (2), 129-145. doi: 10.1287/mksc.16.2.129
- Anderson, E. W. & Fornell, C. (2000). Foundations of the American Customer Satisfaction Index, *Total Quality Management*, 11(7), 869-882. doi: 10.1080/09544120050135425
- Argyle, M., & Lu, L. (1990). The happiness of extraverts. *Personality and individual differences*, 11(10), 1011-1017. doi: https://doi.org/10.1016/0191-8869(90)90128-E
- Barkhi, R. & Wallace, L. (2007). The impact of personality type on purchasing decisions in virtual stores. *Information Technology and Management*, 8(4), 313-330. doi: 10.1007/s10799-007-0021-y
- Bodey, K., & Grace, D. (2006). Segmenting service "complainers" and "non-complainers" on the basis of consumer characteristics. *Journal of Services Marketing*, 20(3), 178-187. https://doi.org/10.1108/0887604061066 5634
- Brody, R. P., & Cunningham, S. M. (1968). Personality variables and the consumer decision process. *Journal of Marketing Research*, 50-57.

- Cabrera, A., Collins, W. C., & Salgado, J. F. (2006). Determinants of individual engagement in knowledge sharing. *The International Journal of Human Resource Management*, 17(2), 245-264. http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/09585190500 404614
- Crawford, E. C., Fudge, J., Hubbard, G. T., & Filak, V. F. (2013). The mass comm type: Student personality traits, motivations, and the choice between news and strategic communication majors. *Journalism & Mass Communication Educator*, 68(2), 104-118.
- Dahl, A., & Peltier, J. (2015). A historical review and future research agenda for the field of customer satisfaction, dissatisfaction, & complaining behavior. *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction & Complaining Behavior*, 28(4), pp. 4-23.
- De Mooij, M. (2010). Consumer behavior and culture: Consequences for global marketing and advertising. Sage.
- Ekinci, Y., & Dawes, P. L. (2009). Consumer perceptions of frontline service employee personality traits, interaction quality, and consumer satisfaction. *The Service Industries Journal*, 29(4), 503-521. doi: http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/02642060802 283113
- Fornell, C., Johnson, M. D., Anderson, E. W., Cha, J., & Bryant, B. E. (1996). The American customer satisfaction index: nature, purpose, and findings. *The Journal of Marketing*, 7-18. doi:10.2307/1251898
- Fornell, C., & Wernerfelt, B. (1988). A Model for Customer Complaint Management. *Marketing Science*, 7(3), 287–298. Retrieved from http://www.jstor.org/stable/183718
- Furnham, A., & Cheng, H. (1997).
 Personality and happiness.

- Psychological Reports, 80(3), 761-762. doi:
- https://doi.org/10.2466/pr0.1997.80.3.7 61Furnham, A., & Petrides, K. V. (2003). Trait emotional intelligence and happiness. Social Behavior and Personality: an international journal, 31(8), 815-823.
- Gordon, M. E., McKeage, K., & Fox, M. A. (1998). Relationship marketing effectiveness: the role of involvement. *Psychology and Marketing*, *15*(5) 44459. doi:
 - http://dx.doi.org/10.1002/(SICI)1520-6793(199808)15:5%3C443::AID-MAR3%3E3.0.CO;2-7
- Gosling, S. D., Rentfrow, P. J., & Swann, W. B. (2003). A very brief measure of the Big-Five personality domains. *Journal of Research in Personality*, *37*(6), 504-528. doi:10.1016/S0092-6566(03)00046-1
- Gountas, J., & Gountas, S. (2007). Personality orientations, emotional states, customer satisfaction, and intention to repurchase. *Journal of Business Research*, 60(1), 72-75. doi: http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.jbusres.2006.08.007
- Grossberg, K. A. (2016). The new marketing solutions that will drive strategy implementation, *Strategy & Leadership*, Vol. 44 Issue: 3, pp.20-26, https://doi.org/10.1108/SL-04-2016-0018
- Gursoy, D., McCleary, K. W., & Lepsito, L. R. (2007). Propensity to complain: Effects of personality and behavioral factors. *Journal of Hospitality & Tourism Research*, 31(3), 358-386.

- Haugtvedt, C. P., Petty, R. E., & Cacioppo, J. T. (1992). Need for cognition and advertising: Understanding the role of personality variables in consumer behavior. of Journal Consumer Psychology, 1(3),239-260. doi: http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/S1057-7408(08)80038-1
- Hayes, N., & Joseph, S. (2003). Big 5 correlates of three measures of subjective well-being. Personality and Individual differences, 34(4), 723-727. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0191-8869(02)00057-0
- Hennig-Thurau, T. (2004).Customer orientation of service employees: Its impact on customer satisfaction, commitment, retention. and International Journal of Service *Industry Management*, 15(5), 460-478. doi:
 - http://dx.doi.org/10.1108/09564230410 564939
- Hirsh, J. B., & Dolderman, D. (2007). Personality predictors of consumerism and environmentalism: A preliminary study. *Personality and Individual Differences*, 43(6), 1583-1593. doi: https://doi.org/10.1016/j.paid.2007.04.0
- Hirsh, J. B., Kang, S. K., & Bodenhausen, G. V. (2012). Personalized persuasion tailoring persuasive appeals to recipients' personality traits. *Psychological Science*, 23(6), 578-581. doi:10.1177/0956797611436349
- Jackson, J., Crawford, E.C. & Pritchard, A. (2017). Personality traits and student satisfaction with major. Manuscript submitted for publication.
- Jani, D., & Han, H. (2014). Personality, satisfaction, image, ambience, and loyalty: Testing their relationships in the hotel industry. *International Journal of Hospitality Management*, *37*, 11-20. doi:10.1016/j.ijhm.2013.10.007

- Jensen-Campbell, L. A. & Graziano, W. G. (2001). Agreeableness as a Moderator of Interpersonal Conflict. *Journal of Personality*, 69, 323–362. doi: 10.1111/1467-6494.00148
- John, O. P., & Naumann, L.P., & Soto, C. J. (2008). Paradigm shift to the integrative Big-Five trait taxonomy: History, Measurement, and Conceptual Issues. In John, Robins, & Pervin (Eds.). *Handbook of personality: Theory and research*, New York: Guilford Press.
- John, O. P., & Strivastava, S. (1999). The Big-Five trait taxonomy: History, measurement, and theoretical perspectives. In Pervin & John (Eds.). *Handbook of personality: Theory and research*, Vol. 2. New York: Guilford Press.
- Klie, L. (2015). Slumping customer satisfaction taking a toll on the economy. *CRM Magazine*, Retrieved from http://www.destinationcrm.com/Articles/ReadArticle.aspx?ArticleID=107808&tc=eml.
- Larsen, R. J., & Ketelaar, T. (1991). Personality and susceptibility to positive and negative emotional states. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, 61(1), 132.
- Larsen, R. J., & Ketelaar, T. (1989). Extraversion, neuroticism and susceptibility to positive and negative mood induction procedures. *Personality and individual Differences*, 10(12), 1221-1228.
- Lopez, M. H & Gonzalez-Barrera, A. (2014). Women's college enrollment gains leave men behind. *FactTank: News in the numbers. Pew Research*. Retrieved from: http://www.pewresearch.org/facttank/2014/03/06/womens-college-enrollment-gains-leave-men-behind/#

- Luo, X. & Homburg, C. (2007). Neglected Outcomes of Customer Satisfaction. *Journal of Marketing*, 71(2), 133-149. doi:
 - http://dx.doi.org/10.1509/jmkg.71.2.133
- Luo, X., Homburg, C. & Wieseke, J. (2010). Customer satisfaction, analyst stock recommendations, and firm value. *Journal of Marketing Research*, 47(6), 1041-1058. doi: http://dx.doi.org/10.1509/jmkr.47.6.104
- Marcus, B., & Schütz, A. (2005). Who are the people reluctant to participate in research? Personality correlates of four different types of nonresponse as inferred from self-and observer ratings. *Journal of Personality*, 73(4), 959-984.
- Matzler, K., Faullant, R., Renzl, B and Leiter, V. (2005). The relationship between personality traits (extraversionand neuroticism), emotions and customer self-satisfaction. *Innovative Marketing*, 1(2), 32-39.
- McCrae, R. R., & Costa, P. T. (1987). Validation of the five-factor model of personality across instruments and observers. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, 52(1), 81. doi:10.1037/0022-3514.52.1.81
- Mittal, B. (1989). Measuring purchasedecision involvement. *Psychology & Marketing*, 6(2), 147-162.
- Mooradian, T. A. & Olver, J. M. (1997), "I can't get no satisfaction:" The impact of personality and emotion on postpurchase processes. *Psychology & Marketing*, 14(4), 379–393. doi: 10.1002/(SICI)1520-6793(199707)14:4<379::AID-MAR5>3.0.CO:2-6
- Patrick, C. L. (2011). Student evaluations of teaching: effects of the Big Five personality traits, grades and the

- validity hypothesis. Assessment & Evaluation in Higher Education, 36(2), 239-249.
- Pringle, C. D., DuBose, P. B., & Yankey, M. D. (2010). Personality characteristics and choice of academic major: Are traditional stereotypes obsolete?. College Student Journal, 44(1), 131-143.
- Reichheld, F.F. & Sasser, Jr., W.E. (1990). Zero defections. Quality comes to services. *Harvard Business Review*, 68(5), 105-111.
- Reichheld, F F, & Teal, T. (1996). *The loyalty effect*. Boston, MA: Harvard Business School Press.
- Schmitt, D. P., Allik, J., McCrae, R. R., & Benet-Martínez, V. (2007). The geographic distribution of Big Five personality traits: Patterns and profiles of human self-description across 56 nations. *Journal of Cross-Cultural Psychology*, 38(2), 173-212.
- Stein, L. (2015). RIP millennials: Marketing will be 'age agnostic' next year: Hotwire PR study finds companies will target on passion, not numbers. *AdvertisingAge*, Retrieved from http://adage.com/article/agency-news/2016-means-death-targeted-millennial-marketing/301380/?utm_campaign=SocialFlow&utm_source=Facebook&utm_medium=Social
- Sun, K. A., & Kim, D. Y. (2013). Does customer satisfaction increase firm performance? An application of American Customer Satisfaction Index (ACSI). *International Journal of Hospitality Management*, 35, 68-77. doi: 10.1016/j.ijhm.2013.05.008

- Park, D. H., Lee, J., & Han, I. (2007). The effect of on-line consumer reviews on consumer purchasing intention: The moderating role of involvement. *International Journal of Electronic Commerce*, 11(4), 125-148. doi: 10.2753/JEC1086-4415110405
- Tan, H. H., Foo, M. D., & Kwek, M. H. (2004). The Effects of Customer Personality Traits on the Display of Positive Emotions. *The Academy of Management Journal*, 47(2), 287–296. Retrieved from http://www.jstor.org/stable/20159579
- Taylor, R. E. (1999). A six-segment message strategy wheel. *Journal of Advertising Research*, 39(6), 7-18.
- Vaughn, R. (1980). How advertising works: A planning model. *Journal of Advertising Research*, 20(5), 27-33.
- Vaughn, R. (1986). How advertising works: A planning model revisited." *Journal of Advertising Research 26*(1), 57-66.
- Wedel, M. & Kamakura, W.A. (1998).

 Marketing segmentation: Conceptual
 and methodological foundations,
 Boston: Kluwer Academic Publishers.
- Widhiarso, W. (2011). Typology of ideal personality: Applicant perspective in job selection setting. *Proceedings of The 1st International Conference on Information Systems For Business Competitiveness (ICISBC)*.
- Wolburg, J., & Pokrywczynski, J. (2001). A psychographic analysis of Generation Y college students. *Journal of Advertising Research*, 41(5), 33-52. doi: 10.2501/JAR-41-5-33-52
- Yi, Y. & La, S. (2004). What influences the relationship between customer

- satisfaction and repurchase intention? Investigating the effects of adjusted expectations and customer loyalty. *Psychology & Marketing*, 21(5), 351–373. doi: 10.1002/mar.20009
- Yi, Y., & Jeon, H. (2003). Effects of loyalty programs on value perception, program loyalty, and brand loyalty. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, 31(3), 229-240. doi: http://dx.doi.org/10.1177/00920703030 31003002

Dr. Elizabeth Crisp Crawford, Ph.D.
Associate Professor, North Dakota State
University
Department #2310 • P.O. Box 6050
Fargo, ND 58108
Elizabeth.c.crawford@ndsu.edu
701-866-1398

Dr. Jeremy Jackson, Ph.D.
Associate Professor, North Dakota State
University
Department #7610 • PO Box 6050 • Fargo,
ND 58108-6050
Jeremy.jackson@ndsu.edu
701-231-7832

Dr. Andrew Pritchard, Ph.D.
Assistant Professor, Iowa State University
213 Hamilton Hall
613 Wallace Road
Ames, IA 50011-4010
apritch@iastate.edu
541-350-8622

APPENDIX

TABLE A1 ACSM: FORNELL-LARCKER CRITERION

| | С | PE | L | PQ | PV | SAT | WOM |
|-----|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| С | 0.788 | | | | | | |
| PE | 0.077 | 0.916 | | | | | |
| L | 0.165 | 0.340 | 0.942 | | | | |
| PQ | 0.265 | 0.416 | 0.562 | 0.925 | | | |
| PV | 0.170 | 0.341 | 0.399 | 0.574 | 0.883 | | |
| SAT | 0.262 | 0.382 | 0.615 | 0.781 | 0.595 | 0.869 | |
| WOM | 0.225 | 0.376 | 0.664 | 0.678 | 0.462 | 0.698 | 0.941 |

The square root of AVE is on the diagonal with correlation coefficients appearing off diagonal.

TABLE A2 ACSM: CROSS LOADINGS

| | С | PE | L | PQ | PV | SAT | WOM |
|------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| PE1 | 0.034 | 0.911 | 0.254 | 0.355 | 0.337 | 0.332 | 0.307 |
| PE2 | 0.114 | 0.904 | 0.350 | 0.395 | 0.293 | 0.345 | 0.351 |
| PE3 | 0.062 | 0.932 | 0.328 | 0.393 | 0.308 | 0.371 | 0.374 |
| PL1 | 0.146 | 0.286 | 0.939 | 0.509 | 0.387 | 0.576 | 0.606 |
| PL2 | 0.163 | 0.353 | 0.944 | 0.549 | 0.366 | 0.582 | 0.645 |
| PQ1 | 0.178 | 0.423 | 0.511 | 0.921 | 0.530 | 0.732 | 0.633 |
| PQ2 | 0.262 | 0.373 | 0.574 | 0.929 | 0.511 | 0.739 | 0.635 |
| PQ3 | 0.297 | 0.356 | 0.473 | 0.924 | 0.551 | 0.696 | 0.614 |
| PV1 | 0.189 | 0.338 | 0.378 | 0.590 | 0.926 | 0.602 | 0.466 |
| PV2 | 0.097 | 0.254 | 0.323 | 0.396 | 0.838 | 0.425 | 0.333 |
| SC | 0.968 | 0.080 | 0.182 | 0.267 | 0.174 | 0.266 | 0.241 |
| SCX | -0.552 | -0.021 | -0.017 | -0.110 | -0.064 | -0.104 | -0.046 |
| SS1 | 0.218 | 0.396 | 0.593 | 0.753 | 0.609 | 0.907 | 0.686 |
| SS2 | 0.215 | 0.235 | 0.396 | 0.561 | 0.425 | 0.798 | 0.453 |
| SS3 | 0.252 | 0.344 | 0.586 | 0.703 | 0.499 | 0.900 | 0.649 |
| WOM1 | 0.219 | 0.375 | 0.657 | 0.638 | 0.430 | 0.642 | 0.914 |
| WOM2 | 0.197 | 0.360 | 0.613 | 0.643 | 0.436 | 0.674 | 0.958 |
| WOM3 | 0.219 | 0.326 | 0.604 | 0.633 | 0.438 | 0.654 | 0.949 |

TABLE A3
PAM STAGE 1: FORNELL-LARCKER CRITERION

| | Agree | U | Consc | Ext | NNeur | Openess | PE | 7 | PQ | ΡV | Reported Sat | SAT | WOW |
|--------------|-------|--------|-------|-------|-------|---------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-----------------|-------|-------|
| Agree | 1.000 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| С | 0.061 | 0.785 | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Consc | 0.374 | 0.034 | 1.000 | | | | | | | | | | |
| Ext | 0.156 | -0.015 | 0.176 | 1.000 | | | | | | | | | |
| Emo | 0.373 | 0.056 | 0.242 | 0.248 | 1.000 | | | | | | | | |
| Openess | 0.130 | -0.083 | 0.162 | 0.169 | 0.022 | 1.000 | | | | | | | |
| PE | 0.189 | 0.077 | 0.238 | 0.101 | 0.161 | 0.058 | 0.916 | | | | | | |
| L | 0.215 | 0.166 | 0.172 | 0.095 | 0.159 | 0.110 | 0.340 | 0.942 | | | | | |
| PQ | 0.212 | 0.266 | 0.142 | 0.081 | 0.145 | 0.037 | 0.416 | 0.562 | 0.925 | | | | |
| PV | 0.192 | 0.171 | 0.143 | 0.010 | 0.130 | 0.036 | 0.341 | 0.399 | 0.573 | 0.883 | | | |
| Reported Sat | 0.197 | 0.263 | 0.136 | 0.081 | 0.166 | 0.010 | 0.378 | 0.609 | 0.777 | 0.591 | 0.870 | | |
| SAT | 0.446 | 0.243 | 0.357 | 0.239 | 0.383 | 0.111 | 0.420 | 0.617 | 0.751 | 0.578 | 0.939 | 0.564 | |
| WOM | 0.281 | 0.227 | 0.215 | 0.150 | 0.183 | 0.082 | 0.376 | 0.665 | 0.678 | 0.462 | 0.692 | 0.711 | 0.941 |

The square root of AVE is on the diagonal with correlation coefficients appearing off diagonal.

TABLE A4
PAM STAGE 1: CROSS LOADINGS

| | Agree | v | Consc | Ext | NNeur | Openess | PE | 7 | PQ | ρV | Reported Sat | SAT | WOW |
|-------------------|--------|--------|-------|--------|-------|---------|--------|--------|--------|--------|-----------------|--------|--------|
| Agreeableness | 1.000 | 0.061 | 0.374 | 0.156 | 0.373 | 0.130 | 0.189 | 0.215 | 0.212 | 0.192 | 0.197 | 0.446 | 0.281 |
| Conscientiousness | 0.374 | 0.034 | 1.000 | 0.176 | 0.242 | 0.162 | 0.238 | 0.172 | 0.142 | 0.143 | 0.136 | 0.357 | 0.215 |
| Extraversion | 0.156 | -0.015 | 0.176 | 1.000 | 0.248 | 0.169 | 0.101 | 0.095 | 0.081 | 0.010 | 0.081 | 0.239 | 0.150 |
| Nneoroticism | 0.373 | 0.056 | 0.242 | 0.248 | 1.000 | 0.022 | 0.161 | 0.159 | 0.145 | 0.130 | 0.166 | 0.383 | 0.183 |
| Openness | 0.130 | -0.083 | 0.162 | 0.169 | 0.022 | 1.000 | 0.058 | 0.110 | 0.037 | 0.036 | 0.010 | 0.111 | 0.082 |
| PE1 | 0.158 | 0.034 | 0.220 | 0.084 | 0.155 | 0.029 | 0.911 | 0.254 | 0.355 | 0.337 | 0.328 | 0.366 | 0.308 |
| PE2 | 0.178 | 0.115 | 0.194 | 0.098 | 0.116 | 0.050 | 0.904 | 0.351 | 0.395 | 0.293 | 0.341 | 0.374 | 0.351 |
| PE3 | 0.184 | 0.062 | 0.239 | 0.095 | 0.169 | 0.079 | 0.933 | 0.329 | 0.393 | 0.307 | 0.368 | 0.412 | 0.374 |
| PL1 | 0.195 | 0.148 | 0.129 | 0.052 | 0.132 | 0.065 | 0.286 | 0.938 | 0.509 | 0.386 | 0.571 | 0.566 | 0.606 |
| PL2 | 0.211 | 0.165 | 0.193 | 0.126 | 0.167 | 0.140 | 0.353 | 0.945 | 0.549 | 0.366 | 0.577 | 0.596 | 0.645 |
| PQ1 | 0.161 | 0.179 | 0.139 | 0.097 | 0.136 | 0.044 | 0.423 | 0.511 | 0.921 | 0.530 | 0.728 | 0.700 | 0.633 |
| PQ2 | 0.225 | 0.262 | 0.118 | 0.072 | 0.132 | 0.027 | 0.373 | 0.574 | 0.929 | 0.510 | 0.736 | 0.711 | 0.635 |
| PQ3 | 0.202 | 0.298 | 0.138 | 0.054 | 0.133 | 0.030 | 0.356 | 0.473 | 0.925 | 0.550 | 0.693 | 0.671 | 0.614 |
| PV1 | 0.168 | 0.190 | 0.128 | 0.004 | 0.129 | 0.009 | 0.338 | 0.378 | 0.590 | 0.924 | 0.598 | 0.578 | 0.466 |
| PV2 | 0.175 | 0.097 | 0.126 | 0.017 | 0.096 | 0.065 | 0.254 | 0.323 | 0.396 | 0.841 | 0.422 | 0.425 | 0.333 |
| SC | 0.044 | 0.972 | 0.051 | -0.019 | 0.073 | -0.069 | 0.080 | 0.182 | 0.268 | 0.174 | 0.266 | 0.247 | 0.241 |
| SCX | -0.089 | -0.536 | 0.047 | -0.009 | 0.037 | 0.086 | -0.021 | -0.017 | -0.110 | -0.064 | -0.107 | -0.092 | -0.046 |
| SS1 | 0.230 | 0.219 | 0.147 | 0.093 | 0.184 | 0.031 | 0.396 | 0.593 | 0.753 | 0.608 | 0.897 | 0.865 | 0.686 |
| SS1 | 0.230 | 0.219 | 0.147 | 0.093 | 0.184 | 0.031 | 0.396 | 0.593 | 0.753 | 0.608 | 0.897 | 0.865 | 0.686 |
| SS2 | 0.097 | 0.215 | 0.077 | 0.016 | 0.097 | -0.012 | 0.235 | 0.396 | 0.561 | 0.424 | 0.817 | 0.733 | 0.453 |
| SS2 | 0.097 | 0.215 | 0.077 | 0.016 | 0.097 | -0.012 | 0.235 | 0.396 | 0.561 | 0.424 | 0.817 | 0.733 | 0.453 |
| SS3 | 0.177 | 0.253 | 0.125 | 0.094 | 0.146 | 0.003 | 0.344 | 0.586 | 0.703 | 0.498 | 0.894 | 0.845 | 0.649 |
| SS3 | 0.177 | 0.253 | 0.125 | 0.094 | 0.146 | 0.003 | 0.344 | 0.586 | 0.703 | 0.498 | 0.894 | 0.845 | 0.649 |
| WOM1 | 0.269 | 0.221 | 0.231 | 0.151 | 0.155 | 0.099 | 0.375 | 0.657 | 0.638 | 0.430 | 0.635 | 0.660 | 0.915 |
| WOM2 | 0.263 | 0.199 | 0.192 | 0.125 | 0.191 | 0.077 | 0.360 | 0.613 | 0.643 | 0.436 | 0.669 | 0.683 | 0.958 |
| WOM3 | 0.261 | 0.220 | 0.182 | 0.146 | 0.170 | 0.055 | 0.326 | 0.604 | 0.633 | 0.438 | 0.649 | 0.663 | 0.949 |

TABLE A5
PAM STAGE 1: OUTER LOADINGS

| | ORIGINAL | SAMPLE MEAN | STANDARD DEVIATION | T STATISTICS | P VALUE |
|--------------------------------------|----------|----------------|--------------------|-----------------|------------|
| AGREEABLENESS <- AGREE | 1.000 | 1.000 | 0.000 | | |
| AGREEABLENESS <- SAT | 0.446 | 0.444 | 0.050 | 8.895 | 0.000 |
| CONSCIENTIOUSNESS <- CONSC | 1.000 | 1.000 | 0.000 | | |
| CONSCIENTIOUSNESS <- SAT | 0.357 | 0.357 | 0.057 | 6.309 | 0.000 |
| EXTRAVERSION <- EXT | 1.000 | 1.000 | 0.000 | | |
| EXTRAVERSION <- SAT | 0.239 | 0.236 | 0.059 | 4.066 | 0.000 |
| EMOTIONAL STABILITY <- EMO | 1.000 | 1.000 | 0.000 | | |
| EMOTIONAL STABILITY <- SAT | 0.383 | 0.380 | 0.058 | 6.582 | 0.000 |
| OPENNESS <- OPENESS | 1.000 | 1.000 | 0.000 | | |
| OPENNESS <- SAT | 0.111 | 0.108 | 0.063 | 1.771 | 0.077 |
| PE1 <- PE | 0.911 | 0.912 | 0.008 | 109.933 | 0.000 |
| PE2 <- PE | 0.904 | 0.903 | 0.010 | 89.876 | 0.000 |
| PE3 <- PE | 0.933 | 0.932 | 0.006 | 144.058 | 0.000 |
| PL1 <- L | 0.938 | 0.938 | 0.009 | 108.058 | 0.000 |
| PL2 <- L | 0.945 | 0.945 | 0.006 | 169.913 | 0.000 |
| PQ1 <- PQ | 0.921 | 0.921 | 0.008 | 114.770 | 0.000 |
| PQ2 <- PQ | 0.929 | 0.928 | 0.009 | 108.323 | 0.000 |
| PQ3 <- PQ | 0.925 | 0.924 | 0.008 | 110.461 | 0.000 |
| PV1 <- PV | 0.924 | 0.924 | 0.007 | 123.819 | 0.000 |
| PV2 <- PV | 0.841 | 0.840 | 0.025 | 34.133 | 0.000 |
| SC <- C | 0.972 | 0.941 | 0.213 | 4.572 | 0.000 |
| SCX <- C | -0.536 | -0.562 | 0.224 | 2.397 | 0.017 |
| SS1 <- SAT | 0.865 | 0.865 | 0.012 | 72.671 | 0.000 |
| SS1 <- REPORTED SAT | 0.897 | 0.897 | 0.007 | 124.181 | 0.000 |
| SS2 <- SAT | 0.733 | 0.732 | 0.030 | 24.727 | 0.000 |
| SS2 <- REPORTED SAT | 0.817 | 0.816 | 0.020 | 41.251 | 0.000 |
| SS3 <- SAT | 0.845 | 0.844 | 0.016 | 54.180 | 0.000 |
| SS3 <- REPORTED SAT | 0.894 | 0.894 | 0.008 | 113.497 | 0.000 |
| WOM1 <- WOM | 0.915 | 0.914 | 0.011 | 83.912 | 0.000 |
| WOM2 <- WOM | 0.958 | 0.958 | 0.005 | 199.796 | 0.000 |
| WOM3 <- WOM | 0.949 | 0.949 | 0.006 | 160.865 | 0.000 |
| ~ | | | | | |

TABLE A6
PAM STAGE 2: FORNELL-LARCKER CRITERION
C PE L PQ PV TRUE SAT WOM

| | _ | | _ | | = = | | |
|----------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| С | 0.788 | | | | | | |
| PE | 0.076 | 0.916 | | | | | |
| L | 0.165 | 0.340 | 0.942 | | | | |
| PQ | 0.265 | 0.416 | 0.562 | 0.925 | | | |
| PV | 0.170 | 0.341 | 0.399 | 0.573 | 0.883 | | |
| TRUE SAT | 0.255 | 0.403 | 0.623 | 0.777 | 0.596 | | |
| WOM | 0.225 | 0.376 | 0.665 | 0.678 | 0.462 | 0.712 | 0.941 |

The square root of AVE is on the diagonal with correlation coefficients appearing off diagonal.

TABLE A7
PAM STAGE 2: CROSS LOADINGS
C PE L PQ PV

| | С | PE | L | PQ | PV | TRUE SAT | WOM |
|--------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|----------|--------|
| AGREE | 0.062 | 0.189 | 0.215 | 0.212 | 0.192 | 0.335 | 0.281 |
| CONSC | 0.032 | 0.238 | 0.172 | 0.142 | 0.143 | 0.253 | 0.215 |
| EXT | -0.015 | 0.101 | 0.095 | 0.081 | 0.010 | 0.139 | 0.150 |
| EMO | 0.054 | 0.160 | 0.159 | 0.145 | 0.130 | 0.232 | 0.183 |
| OPENESS | -0.084 | 0.058 | 0.110 | 0.037 | 0.036 | 0.088 | 0.082 |
| PE1 | 0.034 | 0.911 | 0.254 | 0.355 | 0.337 | 0.349 | 0.308 |
| PE2 | 0.114 | 0.904 | 0.350 | 0.395 | 0.293 | 0.363 | 0.351 |
| PE3 | 0.062 | 0.932 | 0.329 | 0.393 | 0.307 | 0.394 | 0.374 |
| PL1 | 0.146 | 0.286 | 0.939 | 0.509 | 0.386 | 0.578 | 0.606 |
| PL2 | 0.163 | 0.353 | 0.945 | 0.549 | 0.366 | 0.596 | 0.645 |
| PQ1 | 0.178 | 0.423 | 0.511 | 0.921 | 0.530 | 0.725 | 0.633 |
| PQ2 | 0.262 | 0.373 | 0.574 | 0.929 | 0.510 | 0.736 | 0.635 |
| PQ3 | 0.297 | 0.356 | 0.473 | 0.925 | 0.551 | 0.694 | 0.614 |
| PV1 | 0.189 | 0.338 | 0.378 | 0.590 | 0.924 | 0.598 | 0.466 |
| PV2 | 0.097 | 0.254 | 0.323 | 0.396 | 0.840 | 0.433 | 0.333 |
| REPORTED SAT | 0.263 | 0.378 | 0.609 | 0.777 | 0.591 | 0.985 | 0.692 |
| SC | 0.967 | 0.080 | 0.182 | 0.268 | 0.174 | 0.258 | 0.241 |
| SCX | -0.553 | -0.021 | -0.017 | -0.110 | -0.064 | -0.104 | -0.046 |
| WOM1 | 0.218 | 0.375 | 0.657 | 0.638 | 0.430 | 0.658 | 0.914 |
| WOM2 | 0.197 | 0.360 | 0.613 | 0.643 | 0.436 | 0.686 | 0.958 |
| WOM3 | 0.219 | 0.326 | 0.604 | 0.633 | 0.438 | 0.665 | 0.949 |

Figure A1



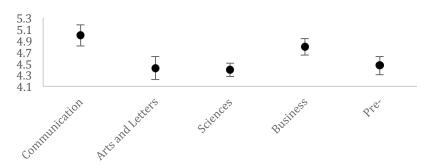


Figure A2

Agreeableness

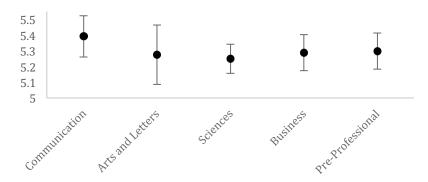


Figure A3

Conscienceness

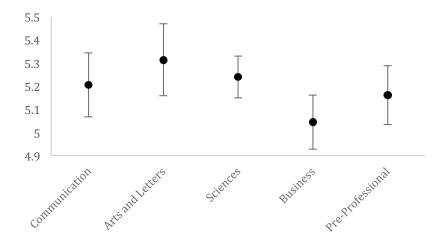


Figure A4



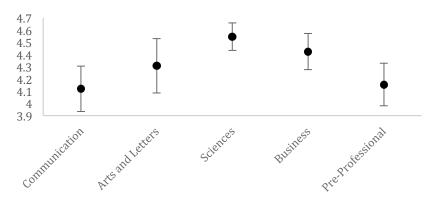


Figure A5

Openness

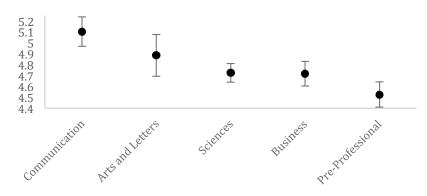


Figure A6

Extraversion

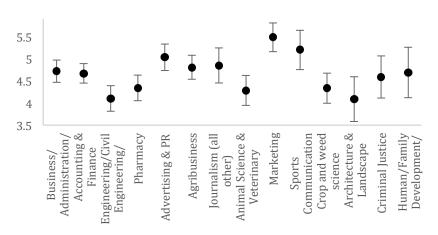


Figure A7



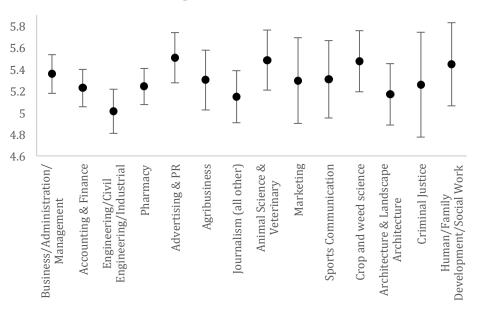


Figure A8

Conscientiousness

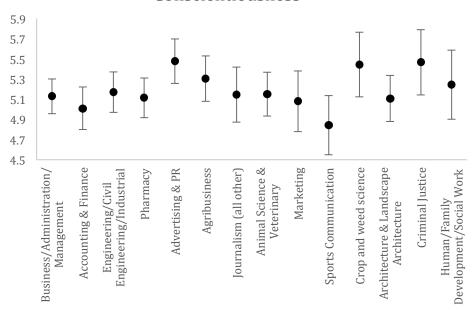


Figure A9



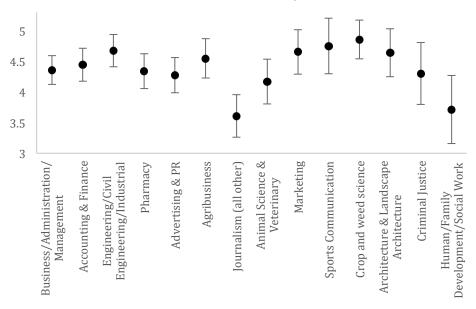
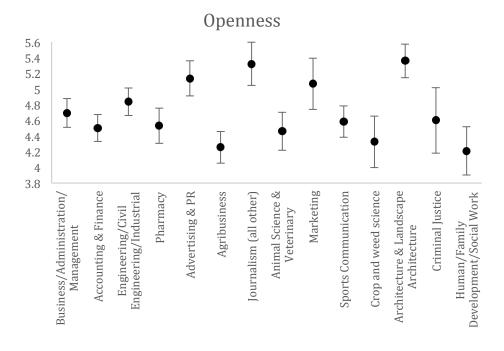


Figure A10



TRANSFORMATIVE SERVICE PRACTICE IN HIGHER EDUCATION: A CAUTIONARY NOTE

Steven A. Taylor, Illinois State University Chiharu Ishida, Illinois State University Joon Ho Lim, Illinois State University Duleep Delpechitre, Illinois State University

ABSTRACT

The following study calls for introducing transformative service research (TSR) into higher education marketing practices and theory by (1) incorporating eudaimonic well-being into constitutive and operational definitions of value co-creation marketing "success," and (2) theoretically a service dominant logic embracing underlying the marketing of higher education. A study of 232 undergraduate students in the United States is presented that investigates the linkages between students' perceptions of the perceived value and measures of eudaimonic well-being associated with course offerings. Results reveal that: (1) the purported unidimensional nature of Waterman et al.'s (2010) QEWB scale of eudaimonic well-being is not apparent in an educational context; (2) students' perceptions of the perceived value are positively related to measures of student engagement but poorly related to measures of eudaimonic well-being; (3) the centrality dimension of materialism moderates the relationship between perceived value and well-being (as purposeful eudaimonic personal responsiveness); and (4) students' perceptions of perceived value indirectly contribute to various forms of eudaimonic well-being through different forms of student engagement. The results suggest support for efforts to incorporate TSR into academic practices related to business education. However, for this to occur, the

marketing emphasis in higher education will have to take care with marketization emphases (student satisfaction, training, etc.), instead focusing on marketing appeals that encourage higher education stakeholder groups to more greatly value eudaimonic goal achievement.

Keywords: eudaimonic well-being, higher education, marketing, transformative service research

INTRODUCTION

Transformative service research (TSR) generally supports the inclusion of outcomes related to stakeholder well-being (Anderson et al. 2013; Ostrom et al. 2015). The research presented herein (1) advocates the TSR perspective vis-à-vis higher education and (2) empirically informs how institutions of higher education might pursue TSR by relating well-being to perceived value perceptions. Sonnentag (2015) asserts that well-being is a broad concept that refers to people's evaluations of their lives and to their optimal psychological functioning and experience. There are two distinct philosophical perspectives of well-being: (1) subjective well-being, a view that adopts a hedonic view and focuses on well-being as pleasure or happiness – its core components are the experience of positive affect, the absence of the experience of negative affect, and high levels of life satisfaction; or (2) a eudaimonic view that regards well-being as

(a) personal growth and self-realization, (b) authenticity and personal expressiveness, and (c) the pursuit of meaning in life. Sonnentag (2015) characterizes hedonic well-being as conceptualized mainly as a subjective experience of feeling good, whereas eudaimonic well-being refers mainly to living a good and meaningful life.

Deci and Ryan (2008) assert that initial inquiries into well-being assumed that the concept was subjective in nature based on the idea that people evaluate for themselves, in a general way, the degree to which they experience a sense of wellness. Thus, operationally, subjective well-being emerged as a frequent operational definition well-being, of and frequently interchangeably "happiness." with Maximizing well-being consequently became viewed as maximizing one's feelings of happiness, resulting in a largely hedonistic initial tradition of well-being. However, Deci and Ryan (2008) argue that the eudaimonic perspective considers wellbeing to not be an outcome or end state but rather a process of fulfilling or realizing one's daimon (or true nature) as reflected through the fulfillment of one's virtuous potentials and living as one was inherently intended to live.

EUDAIMONIC WELL-BEING

Ryan et al. (2008) propose a theory of eudaimonic well-being based upon selfdetermination theory (SDT), which relates well-being to goal achievement. Reeve (2012) focuses on student engagement from an SDT perspective and identifies three important functions of student engagement: (1) student engagement fully mediates and motivation-to-achievement explains relation; (2) changes in engagement produce changes in the learning environment; and (3) changes in engagement produce changes in motivation, students' behavioral, emotional. cognitive, agentic and

engagements represent actions taken not only to learn but also to meet psychological needs. We suggest that this argument is particularly germane to marketing and higher education and its general focus on student flourishing (Howell & Buro, 2015).

Ryan et al. (2008) report results suggesting that eudaimonia gradually enhances a person's baseline level of wellbeing, whereas hedonia has more temporary effects. Walker et al. (2012) report results that (1) students' perceptions of hedonism and eudaimonia were negatively and poorly correlated (p = -.014), and (2) correlation and regression analyses suggest that hedonistic outcomes are more likely than those related to eudaimonia. We suspect that students typically employ short-term classroom-specific goals that will generally poorly related to eudaimonic goalseeking because business students' courserelated educational goals tend to focus on (hedonistic) utilitarian, attribute level considerations mainly related credentialing for purposes of employment rather than eudaimonic well-being (Taylor et al., 2011). This led Taylor et al. (2014) to call for an emphasis on higher-order (prudential) forms of student satisfaction measurement and that the true challenge in the marketing of higher education is how to reconcile the credentialing goals of students with the eudaimonic goals so frequently advocated in the mission statements of universities.

Operationalizing Eudaimonic Well-being Deci and Ryan (2008) assert that while the hedonistic and eudaimonic traditions are based upon fundamentally different views of human nature, they are nonetheless operationally close as reflected by high levels of statistical covariance. Disabato et al. (2016) present empirical evidence from a large international study demonstrating that a single overarching construct more

accurately reflects hedonia and eudaimonia when measured as self-report subjective and psychological well-being.

Waterman et al. (2010) propose the Questionnaire for Eudaimonic Well-being (QEWB) as a 21-item self-report unidimensional operationalization designed to measure well-being consistent with a eudaimonic philosophy. Huta and Waterman (2014) characterize Waterman's research stream as at both the trait and state levels of analysis. However, Schutte et al. (2013) argue that Waterman et al. (2010) only briefly attended to the structural validity of the QEWB in scale development and provided little theoretical justification of the hypothesized unidimensionality. scales' Schutte et al. (2013) further question Waterman et al.'s (2010) (unjustified) use of parcels item to test for scale unidimensionality. Schutte et al. (2013) present evidence that a one-dimensional structure for the QEWB could be supported; however, the necessary assumption of unidimensional parcels could not.

The current research explores the potential unidimensionality of the QEWB scale for purposes of use in TSR research in higher educational contexts. While recognizing that alternative perspectives exist (Little et al., 2013), we generally embrace the arguments of Marsh et al. (2013) to use exploratory structural equation (SEFA) models as an alternative to independent traditional clusters confirmatory factor analysis using item parcels. Marsh et al. (2013) conclude from their analyses that the use of parcels is really only justified when the fit of both the traditional independent clusters confirmatory factor analysis exploratory structural equation model are acceptable and equally good and when the substantively important interpretations are similar.

H1: The factor structure of the QEWB in higher education contexts is best described as unidimensional in nature.

Eudaimonic Well-being and Dispositional Materialism

In today's society millennials typically express high levels of materialism (Thompson & Gregory, 2012). Substantial evidence shows that people high on materialism report lower personal and physical well-being (Kasser, 2016; also see Kashdan & Breen, 2007). This observation appears consistent with Kasser et al.'s (2014) longitudinal studies demonstrating that well-being changes as people change their relative focus on materialistic goals. Kasser (2016) states that the most widely used operational definition of materialism as a set of values at the dispositional level is the Material Values Scale by Richins (2004), which purports three dimensions, including success, centrality, and happiness. We also contribute to the literature by assessing the validity of Richins's purported factor structure within the context of the education using SEFA:

H2: The three dimensional factor structure of the Material Values Scale will be supported within the context of higher education.

Kasser (2016) further surmises that the weight of the evidence to date supports expectations that a materialistic focus will be negatively associated with both (1) personal well-being and (2) motivation in educational domains. work and expectation is strengthened bv the observation that millennials do not want to work for their goals when high on materialism (Twenge & Kasser, 2013). Consequently, we expect the following correlational relationships to be expressed with the student data:

H3: Materialism will be positively correlated with students' perceived value in a classroom experience.

H4: Materialism will be negatively correlated with students' perceived eudaimonic well-being from a classroom experience.

Twenge and Kasser (2013) assert that youth materialism has increased over the generations, and that materialism is associated with decreased well-being and when materialistic values increase work centrality steadily declines. This decline suggests a growing discrepancy between the desire for material rewards and the willingness to do the work usually required to earn them. We suggest that this discrepancy may have implications within the context of eudaimonic well-being and education:

H5: Materialism values moderate the relationship between eudaimonia and perceptions of perceived value in education.

WELL-BEING AND THE MARKETING OF HIGHER EDUCATION

Thorburn (2015) notes that education policy making since the early 2000's has tried to tease out the relationship between thriving personally and showing moral integrity toward others via a number of superficial and dissimilar curriculum statements. This has created a significant challenge for educators concerning how to maximize the benefits of pedagogical practices in holistic learning environments where there are clear connections between well-being values, subject knowledge, and students' previous learning experiences. However, Thorburn (2015) notes that most academic institutions appear to consider personal well-being as a supportive addition to curriculum/teaching rather than part of a more radical repositioning of educational aims. These educational challenges have direct linkages to both marketing and TSR. The first challenge involves whether eudaimonic well-being should best be considered (1) exogenous to overall measures of marketing "success" in educational contexts (i.e., a contributing factor) or (2) a more radical repositioning of educational aims. The second challenge involves the appropriate underlying marketing framework to guide marketing objectives of higher education.

Challenge 1: The Appropriate Role of Wellbeing in Marketing Education

Katsikeas et al. (2016) propose a theorybased marketing performance evaluation views marketing framework that performance outcomes (i.e., "marketing success") in line with conceptualizations of operational and organizational performance concepts from strategic management. In this perspective, marketing "success" is typically measured by financially-related measures related to costs/revenues (Edeling and Fischer 2016, Kumar and Shah 2015). However, Miller et al. (2014) argue that university business models have changed significantly over the last three decades and encourage moving away from traditional cost/revenue models and toward models emphasizing a stakeholder perspective that recognizes the relationship between values and norms of an organization and how they interact with the various stakeholder groups. It is this concept of organizational values and norms that provides an opportunity to more fully consider well-being in educationbased models of marketing performance.

Hillebrand et al. (2015) identify a number of key differences between a stakeholder perspective of marketing and traditional marketing thought that well coincides with Lusch and Webster's (2011)

arguments for SDL and the view that marketing should be considered not only simply a business function but also a general management responsibility within a broad network enterprise where the interests of many stakeholders need to be unified with the customer and the enterprise. Thus, we view well-being within the context of a stakeholder perspective to potentially be considered as either/both an exogenous influence on traditional financial measures of customer equity and marketing "success" and/or a potential more radical repositioning of educational aims that reconciles with AACSB assurance of learning standards (AACSB, 2013). The next section argues that SDL favors the latter.

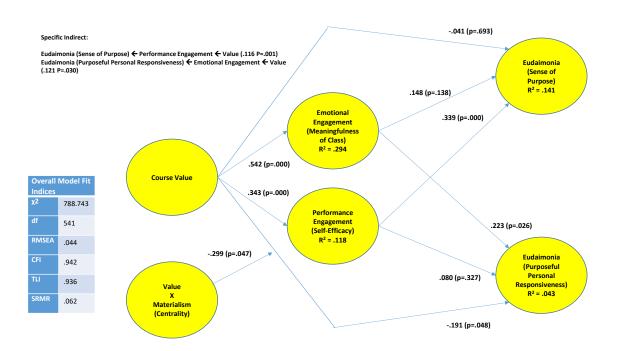
Challenge 2: The Appropriate Underlying Framework for the Marketing of Education The growing emphasis on TSR and wellbeing appears germane to the general disciplinary tension between traditional goods-dominant logic (GDL) and the recently proposed SDL as underlying logics for marketing thought and activities, particularly within the domain of education. Taylor et al. (2011) report results suggesting that undergraduate students' academic goals tend to focus on utilitarian, attribute-level considerations mainly related credentialing for purposes of employment. The results underscore an argument for moving toward models of education delivery focusing on value co-creation (SDL) instead of the current emphasis on "delivering value" to students (GDL). The authors ultimately argue for targeting moral and motivational maturity in addition intellectual maturity, which appears more congruent with eudaimonic well-being than hedonic well-being.

Judson and Taylor (2014) present a detailed differentiation between marketization (as an emphasis on value delivery and other GDL-based principles

and practices) and marketing (based on value co-creation through higher-order learning and consistent with SDL). Judson and Taylor (2014) propose a framework for marketing "success" in universities that focuses on enhancing human capabilities instead of the growing emphasis on student satisfaction and employment. Taylor and Judson (2014) continue by considering the nature of the concept of satisfaction with marketing education and support for calls for moving beyond typical (short-term, hedonistic) measures consumer of satisfaction toward satisfaction judgments based on higher-order forms of happiness (i.e., prudential and perfectionist forms of happiness such as eudaimonia). suggests that the nature of long-term value co-creation associated with higher education should focus on quality of life and well-However, doing requires being. SO convincing stakeholders to value long-term, eudaimonic forms of happiness satisfaction over the current psychological, short-term, hedonistic satisfaction forms assessing today's marketization practices. Our results further validate this perspective.

Taylor et al. (2014) provide empirical evidence supporting the possibility that universities can affect the social wellbeing of students as stakeholders by focusing on eudaimonic- and flourishingrelated goal achievement. Taylor et al. (2015) demonstrate that it is the congruence of social activities and behaviors with their flourishing-related goals as the most efficacious path to increasing student wellbeing in higher education. Thus, they are able to show that an emphasis on flourishing in higher education instead of the current and traditional method of focusing on value delivery and sales (i.e., marketization) appear reasonably achievable with the millennial cohort.

FIGURE 1: Research Model with Results (all paths standardized)



The research model is presented as Figure 1. This study defines student's perception of course value as how valuable a student feels about a given course as it stimulates the student's interests in the subject matter and whether the course has real-life application (Jurow, 2005). Course value and engagement are considered to be integral parts of creating effective learning experiences for students (Floyd et al., 2009). When students believe that the course content stimulates their interests in the subject domain and has application to the real-world. motivates students' it engagement and involvement in the classroom, hence the study hypothesizes that:

H6: Students' perceived value of a course offering is positively related to their engagement with the course.

SDL, coupled with self-determination theory and with its emphasis on goal achievement vis-à-vis well-being (Ryan et al., 2008), suggests that course engagement should be positively related to student self-perceived eudaimonic well-being. This leads to the final general research hypothesis:

H7: Students' level of engagement with a course offering is positively related to their state of eudaimonic well-being.

METHODS & RESULTS

The data derives from students from a variety of academic majors taking introduction to marketing courses at a medium-sized university in the Midwest of the United States. A total of 232 respondents participated in the study to receive extra course credit. Recognizing issues related to mediation analyses and cross sectional data (Maxwell et al., 2011), a two-part online survey was used to collect the data over a thirty to forty-five-day period. All scales of the relevant constructs were derived from the literature: Eudaimonia (Waterman et al. Materialism (Richins 2010). Engagement (Handelsman et al. (2005), and Course Perceived Value (Floyd et al. (2009). All analyses were conducted using Mplus 7.4 or Amos.

Exploratory Factor Analysis with Structural Equation Modeling (SEFA)

The first two research hypotheses refer to the stability of the factor structure of two reported scales, including the QEWB and Richins (2004) scale for materialism. One contribution of the current research is the use of structural equation-based exploratory factor analysis (SEFA, Asparouhov & Muthén, 2009) to assess the performance of these two scales in the specific context of higher education. Schutte et al. (2013) unsuccessfully attempted to validate the QEWB using exploratory factor analysis and

confirmatory factor analysis (CFA), resulting in a three-dimensional factor structure. Taylor et al. (2014) similarly defended a three-factor solution for the QEWB vis-à-vis student data (not using SEFA). The current research employs SEFA to identify potential multidimensionality inherent in the set of scale items, subsequently confirmed by CFA. WLSMV estimation was used as this estimator is more suited to the ordered-categorical nature of Likert scales than traditional maximum likelihood estimation; oblique Geomin rotation with an epsilon value of 0.5 was also employed (Guay et al., 2000).

Tables 1 and 2 present the results of the SEFA results related to the QEWB. The overall model fit results in Table 1 clearly reveal that the purported unidimensional structure of the QEWB is not supported in the current data set. Table 2 presents the individual loadings by one to three dimensional conceptualizations. These results arguably best support a twodimensional interpretation when balancing acceptable model fit indices and construct reliability and validity concerns, as well as the latent construct inter-correlation of $\rho =$.292. The research model as Figure 1 therefore employs the two dimensions identified in Table 2 as unique endogenous variables. Thus, the results do not support H1 in the current research.

TABLE 1Overall Model Fit Indices for CFA and SEFA of QEWB

| Model Fit | 1 Dimension | 2 Dimensions | 3 Dimensions | 4 Dimensions |
|--------------|-------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
| Indices | CFA | SEFA | SEFA | SEFA |
| χ^2 | 713.586 | 345.656 | 247.219 | 177.990 |
| df | 189 | 169 | 150 | 132 |
| RMSEA | .110 | .067 | .053 | .039 |
| CFI | .645 | .880 | .934 | .969 |
| TLI | .605 | .850 | .908 | .950 |
| SRMR | .095 | .056 | .043 | .033 |

TABLE 2SEFA Results for Two and Three Dimension Models of QEWB

| Item | One- Factor Solution | Two- | Factor | Three Soluti | -Factor | |
|--|----------------------------|------|--------|-----------------|---------|------------------|
| | F1 | F1 | F2 | F1 | F2 | F3 |
| It is important to me that I feel fulfilled by the activities that I engage in. | .650 | .776 | | .796 | | |
| When engaged in activities that involve my best potentials, I have this sense of really being alive. | .714 | .704 | | .447 | | .458 |
| I believe that it is important to know how what I'm doing fits with purposes worth pursuing. | .590 | .666 | | .636 | | |
| I can say that I found my purpose in life. | .475 | | .909 | | .923 | |
| I feel best when I am doing something worth investing a great deal of effort in. | .587 | .608 | | .581 | | |
| I believe that I know what I was meant to do in life. | .556 | | .794 | | .772 | |
| As yet, I've not figured out what to do with my life. | .406 | | .648 | | .588 | |
| I believe that I have discovered who I really am. | .498 | | .639 | | .556 | .310 |
| Other people usually know better what would be good for me to do than I know myself. | .362 | .335 | | | .322 | .601 |
| I am confused about what my talents really are. | .404 | | .441 | | .322 | .509 |
| I find it hard to get really invested in the things that I do. | | | | | | .482 |
| I find I get intensely involved in many of the things I do each day. I think it would be ideal if things came easily to me in life. | .473 | .341 | | | | .322 |
| My life is centered is around a set of core beliefs that give meaning to my life. | .612 | .396 | | .324 | .322 | |
| It is more important that I really enjoy what I do than that other people are impressed by it. | .342 | .415 | | .332 | | |
| I believe I know what my best potentials are, and I try to develop them whenever possible. | .704 | .469 | .402 | .363 | .346 | |
| If I did not find what I was doing rewarding for me, I do not think I could continue doing it. | .340 | .345 | | .446 | | |
| I can NOT understand why some people want to work hard on the things that they do. | .387 | .414 | | | | |
| I usually know what I should do because some actions just feel right to me. | .656 | .532 | | .413 | | |
| I find that a lot of things I do are personally expressive for me. | .473 | .407 | | .384 | | |
| If something is really difficult, it probably is NOT worth doing. | .412 | .519 | | | | .429 |
| Latent Factor Intercorrelation F1 with F2 | | | 282 | 1 | 177 | |
| Latent Factor Intercorrelation F1 with F3 | | .2 | 202 | • 1 | | 292 |
| Latent Factor Intercorrelation F1 with F3 Latent Factor Intercorrelation F2 with F3 | | | | | | 292 374 |
| Latent Factor interconfeation 12 with 13 | | | | | |) / + |

However, analyses using SEFA does generally support the three-dimensional conceptualization proposed by Richins (2004; see Table 3). Interestingly, the latent factor intercorrelations are modest, therefore (per H5) the decision was made to also treat the three dimensions of Richins's (2004) scale as unique latent moderating variables in the moderator analyses assessed herein per Muthén and Asparouhov (2015) using the Interactive function of Mplus 7.4.

The Predictive Measurement Model

The measurement model was assessed using confirmatory factor analysis using Mplus 7.4. The model fit was good: $\chi^2 = 765.394$, df = 524, RMSEA = .045, CFI = .943, TLI = .935, SRMR = .054. Table 4 presents the latent factor inter-correlation matrix with construct reliability and variance extracted scores as well as evidence of discriminant validity. Fornell and Larcker (1981)recommend another discriminant validity assessment requiring that the squared correlation be smaller than the average variance extracted (AVE) for each construct.

TABLE 3SEFA Results for Two and Three Dimension Models of Richins's (2004) Scale of Materialism

| Item | One- Factor Solution | Two-Factor Solution | | Three-Factor Solution | | |
|--|----------------------------|------------------------|----------|-----------------------|---------|------|
| | F1 | F1 | F2 | F1 | F2 | F3 |
| Success | | | | | | |
| I admire people who own expensive homes, cars, and clothes. | .725 | .432 | .437 | .534 | .164 | .238 |
| Some of the most important achievements in life include acquiring material possessions. | .494 | .169 | .483 | .517 | 125 | .252 |
| I don't place much emphasis on the amount of material objects people own as a sign of success. (R) | .606 | .431 | .296 | .504 | .150 | .100 |
| The things I own say a lot about how well I'm doing in life. | .513 | .287 | .391 | .486 | .027 | .183 |
| I like to own things that impress people. | .695 | .478 | .355 | .627 | .119 | .109 |
| I don't pay much attention to the material objects other people own. | .635 | .623 | .110 | .381 | .402 | .007 |
| (R) | | | | | | |
| Centrality | | | | | | |
| I usually buy only the things I need. (R) | .503 | .704 | 145 | 082 | .829 | 021 |
| I try to keep my life simple, as far as possessions are concerned. (R) | .602 | .734 | 044 | .065 | .754 | .025 |
| The things I own aren't all that important to me. (R) | .411 | .380 | .140 | .269 | .230 | .063 |
| I enjoy spending money on things that aren't practical. | .487 | .417 | .134 | .077 | .435 | .176 |
| Buying things gives me a lot of pleasure. | .631 | .595 | .140 | .305 | .420 | .084 |
| I like a lot of luxury in my life. | .735 | .631 | .227 | .543 | .317 | .044 |
| I put less emphasis on material things than most people I know. (R) <i>Happiness</i> | .469 | .458 | .066 | .332 | .264 | 034 |
| I have all the things I really need to enjoy life. (R) | 294 | 064 | 340 | 046 | 093 | 333 |
| My life would be better if I owned certain things I don't have. | .335 | 106 | .678 | .001 | 006 | .692 |
| I wouldn't be any happier if I owned nicer things. (R) | .432 | 086 | .747 | .189 | 103 | .647 |
| I'd be happier if I could afford to buy more things. | .424 | 014 | .644 | 015 | 086 | .697 |
| It sometimes bothers me quite a bit that I can't afford to buy all the | .139 | 090 | .351 | 074 | .073 | .459 |
| things I'd like. | | | | | | |
| Overall Model Fit Indices | | | | | | |
| χ2 | 466.182 | 249 | .573 | | 164.212 | ! |
| Df | 135 | | 18 | | 102 | |
| RMSEA | .101 | | 69 | | .051 | |
| CFI | .747 | | 97 | | .951 | |
| TLI | .714 | | 66 48 | | .927 | |
| SRMR | .084 | .0 | 48 | | .035 | |
| Latent Factor Intercorrelation F1 with F2 | | .3 | 29 | .4 | 125 | |
| Latent Factor Intercorrelation F1 with F3 | | .5 | | | | 43 |
| Latent Factor Intercorrelation F2 with F3 | | | | | 1 | .57 |

Table 4Latent Variable Correlation Matrix

| | Eudaimonia (Sense of Purpose) | Eudaimonia (Purposeful Personal Expressiveness) | Materialism (Centrality) | Course Perceived Value | Emotional Engagement | Performance Engagement | Marker |
|--|-------------------------------------|--|-----------------------------|---------------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------|--------------|
| Eudaimonia (Sense of Purpose) | .808 .514 | | | | | | |
| Eudaimonia (Purposeful Personal Expressiveness) | .294 .086 | .833 .560 | | | | | |
| Materialism (Centrality) | 080 .064 | 100 .010 | .743 .502 | | | | |
| Course Perceived Value | .156 .024 | 042 .002 | 055 .003 | .922 .665 | | | |
| Emotional Engagement | .195 .038 | .137 .019 | 066 .004 | .542 .294 | .884 .720 | | |
| Performance Engagement | .354 .125 | .057 .003 | 058 .003 | .343 .118 | .199 .040 | .891 .733 | |
| Marker | .145 .021 | .157 .025 | .064 .004 | .035 .001 | 069 .005 | .010 .000 | .909 .720 |

The scores on the diagonal refer to the construct reliability and variance extracted scores respectively.

The scores on the off diagonals refer to the inter-construct correlation and the inter-construct correlation squared respectively.

We further used Williams et al.'s (2010) Comprehensive CFA Marker Technique (CCMT) to account for possible biases related to respondents' consistency motifs, transient mood states, illusionary correlations, item similarity, and social desirability (Podsakoff et al., 2003). We used a four-item scale we constructed about ease of textbook purchase to ensure that the marker variable was unrelated to the substantive concepts. The results in Table 5 demonstrate that common

method variance does not appear to be a threat to the results reported in the current research. Tables 6 and 7 present additional tests for potential measurement invariance. Overall, the results support the conclusion that at least the minimum level of measurement invariance is achieved.

TABLE 5Common Method Variance Test Results across Three Studies

| Model | χ2 | df | CFI TI | LI RMSEA |
|---------------------|-------------------------|------------------|------------|----------------------|
| CFA | 446.69 | 303 | .961 .9 | 50 .045 |
| Baseline Model | 458.94 | 316 | .960 .9. | 52 .044 |
| Method-C Model | 457.31 | 315 | .960 .9. | 52 .045 |
| Baseline vs Model-C | $\Delta \chi 2 = 1.63$ | $\Delta df=1$ | Standard a | at $p=.05$ is 3.84 |
| Method-U Model | 431.06 | 293 | .961 .9 | .067 |
| Model-C vs Model-U | $\Delta \chi 2 = 26.25$ | $\Delta df = 22$ | Standard a | nt p=.05 is 33.92 |
| Method-R Model | 431.348 | 308 | .965 .9. | .042 |
| Model-U vs Model-R | $\Delta \chi 2=.25$ | $\Delta df=15$ | Standard a | nt p=.05 is 24.99 |

TABLE 6Measurement Invariance Test Results between Low-High Satisfaction Groups

| Model | χ2 | df | Critical χ2 | CFI | TLI | RMSEA |
|---|--------------------------|------------------|-------------|------|------|-------|
| Omnibus Test of the Equality of the | 969.88 | 681 | | .909 | .890 | .046 |
| Covariance Matrices | | | | | | |
| Omnibus vs Baseline | $\Delta \chi 2 = 148.61$ | $\Delta df = 75$ | 96.22 | | | |
| Baseline (configural invariance) Model | 821.27 | 606 | | .932 | .915 | .040 |
| Metric Invariance ("weak" invariance) | 839.03 | 626 | | .933 | .919 | .046 |
| Metric vs Baseline | $\Delta \chi 2 = 17.76$ | $\Delta df = 20$ | 31.41 | | | |
| Scalar Invariance ("strong" invariance) | 931.32 | 653 | | .912 | .898 | .050 |
| Scalar vs Metric | Δ χ 2=92.29 | $\Delta df=27$ | 40.11 | | | |

TABLE 7

Measurement Invariance Test Results between Low-High Perceived Value Groups

| Model | χ2 | df | Critical χ2 | CFI | TLI | RMSEA |
|---|--------------------------|------------------|-------------|------|------|-------|
| Omnibus Test of the Equality of the | 1069.82 | 681 | | .861 | .845 | .050 |
| Covariance Matrices | | | | | | |
| Omnibus vs Baseline | $\Delta \chi 2 = 219.18$ | $\Delta df = 75$ | 96.22 | | | |
| Baseline (configural invariance) Model | 850.64 | 606 | | .912 | .914 | .042 |
| Metric Invariance ("weak" invariance) | 865.44 | 626 | | .914 | .896 | .041 |
| Metric vs Baseline | $\Delta \chi 2=14.80$ | $\Delta df = 20$ | 31.41 | | | |
| Scalar Invariance ("strong" invariance) | 1036.25 | 653 | | .863 | .841 | .051 |
| Scalar vs Metric | $\Delta \chi 2 = 170.81$ | $\Delta df = 27$ | 40.11 | | | |

Returning to the results of our hypotheses tests, there are a number of interesting insights from Table 4. First, the intercorrelation between the two dimensions of Eudaimonia in this educational context are correlated at only $\rho = .294$. This suggests that student eudaimonia has a multidimensional nature in an educational context. Second, Eudaimonia as a Sense of Purpose is only modestly correlated with perceived course while Eudaimonia (as purposeful Personal value. Expressiveness) is negatively (barely) correlated with perceived course value. These findings seem congruent with the arguments of Taylor et al. (2011) who identify credentialing goals (as opposed to learning goals) as predominant with course/program evaluations as a business student cohort. That is, if goal achievement is importantly related to motivation as conceptualized in SDT-based models of well-being (Ryan et al., 2008) and Eudaimonia-related goals are not very important to students, then it is not at all surprising that students' perceptions of course-related perceived value would be poorly related to eudaimonia. Worse, it is unclear how achievement of eudaimona-related goal achievement with business education can contribute to perceptions of perceived

value. This conclusion is supported by Hoover's (2011) conclusion that Millennials possess a preference for complexity avoidance that manifests itself as a preference for simplicity and economy in data/information processing as opposed to the requisite willingness to address systematic complexity – often hindering experiential learning processes. Third, and again consistent with the preceding argument, engagement is better correlated with perceived course value and Eudaimonia as Sense of Purpose than with Eudaimonia as Purposeful Personal Expressiveness. Specifically, the results reported in Table 4 demonstrate performance engagement (perceived self-efficacy) is significantly correlated to Eudaimonia as Sense of Purpose $(\rho = .354)$ but essentially unrelated to eudaimonia as Purposeful Personal Expressiveness ($\rho = .057$). Emotional engagement is more modestly related to Eudaimonia as Sense of Purpose (p = .195) and Eudaimonia as Purposeful Personal Expressiveness ($\rho = .137$). These results are not particularly surprising given the narcissistic and entitled nature of millennials, and the correlation between narcissism, entitlement, and higher levels of self-efficacy (Credo et al., 2016). Finally, given Taylor et al.'s (2011) finding of typically

utilitarian student goals, the observation that emotional engagement (self-interest) and performance engagement (self-efficacy) are strongly correlated with perceptions of course perceived value. These results support H6 and H7.

Materialism Moderator as between Perceived Course Value and Eudaimonia Materialistic values are conceived in the current research as a potential moderator presented in Figure 1 (see H3-H5). This derives from Deckop et al.'s (2010): (1) identification of a negative relationship between materialism and both nonwork- and work-related indicators of well-being and (2) the importance of the centrality dimension of materialism in this study of well-being. Twenge and Kasser (2013) provide empirical support for the conclusion that materialism moderates perceptions of value and engagement. Specifically, when materialistic values increase, work centrality steadily declines, suggesting a growing discrepancy between the desire for material rewards and the willingness to do the work usually required to earn the material rewards. We generalize this moderating observation to the educational context of the current research.

The intercorrelations in Table 4 contain only the centrality dimension of Richins's (2004) Materialistic Values scale because the predictive analyses in the next section identified that only this dimension provided a statistically significant result. We consequently limited our analyses of the intercorrelations to the centrality dimension materialism. First, as previously predicted, the centrality of materialistic values is negatively related (although not strongly) to both Eudaimonia as Sense of Purpose ($\rho = -.080$) and Eudaimonia as Purposeful Personal Expressiveness ($\rho = -$.100). Second, the centrality of materialistic values is also negatively related (although not strongly) to course perceived value (ρ = -.055) and to both Emotional Engagement (ρ = -.066) and Performance Engagement (ρ = -.058). Thus, H3 is not supported by the relational evidence in Table 4, while H4 is supported. Finally, as predicted by H5, the centrality of materialistic values is identified in Figure 1 as moderating the relationship between course value and Eudaimonia as Purposeful Personal Expressiveness (β = -.299, ρ = .047).

Testing the Predictive Model Presented as Figure 1

Models estimation results are presented in Figure 1. The model was estimated using Mplus 7.4, including the INDIRECT module to calculate the indirect effect between perceived value and the two forms of Eudaimonia. Kenny (2016) asserts that in mediation contemporary analyses indirect effect is the measure of the amount of mediation. Muthén and Asparouhov (2015) argue that the use of multi-item moderator variables is often desirable because the consequences of measurement be severe. Specifically, error can measurement error in the mediator in analyses mediation causes an underestimated indirect effect and an overestimated direct effect. The result indicate the overall model fit was good: χ^2 = 788.743, df = 541, RMSEA = .044, CFI = .942, TLI = .936, SRMR = .062.

A number of observations are apparent in the Figure 1 results. First, in the current data set Perceived Course Value, independent of mediation, is negatively related to both Eudaimonia as Sense of Purpose ($\beta = -.041$, p = .693) and as Purposeful Personal Responsiveness ($\beta = -.191$, p = .048). This finding may raise suspicions concerning potential confounding. MacKinnon et al. (2000, p. 2) define confounding as, "A confounder is a variable related to two factors of interest that

falsely obscures or accentuates the relationship between them..." In the case of the current research, there appears to be variable confounding in the form of suppression in the relationships between Perceived Value and both Eudaimonia as Sense of Purpose and as Purposeful Personal Responsiveness. MacKinnon et al. (2000) argue that the most commonly used method to test for mediation effects assumes a consistent mediation model and does not allow suppression or inconsistent mediation. MacKinnon et al. (2000, p. 3) argue that this involves three criteria method for determining mediation:

- 1. There must be a significant relationship between the independent variable and the dependent variable.
- 2. There must be a significant relationship between the independent variable and the mediating variable
- 3. The mediator must be a significant predictor of the outcome variable in an equation including both the mediator and the independent variable.

In the current research, Perceived Value is the independent variable, the two Engagement dimensions of mediating variables, and the two dimensions of Eudaimonia are the outcome variables. The research model presented herein as Figure 1 was estimated to conform to steps 1-3 above. For step 1, the two forms of Eudaimonia were regressed on Perceived Value with results suggesting that Perceived Value is positively statistically related to Eudaimonia as Sense of Purpose ($\beta = .169$, p = .022) and negatively not statistically related to Eudaimonia as Purposeful Personal Responsiveness ($\beta = -.031$, p = .668). For step 2, the results in Figure 1 demonstrate that Perceived Value is positively statistically related to both

Emotional Engagement ($\beta = .542$, p = .000) and Performance Engagement ($\beta = .343$, p = .000). For step 3, Eudaimonia as Sense of Purpose was first regressed on Emotional Engagement ($\beta = .150$, p = .092), Performance Engagement (β = .340, p = .000), and Perceived Value ($\beta = -.043$, p = .643). Then, Eudaimonia as Purposeful Personal Responsiveness was regressed on the Emotional Engagement (β = .222, p = .013), Performance Engagement ($\beta = .081$, p = .304), and Perceived Value (β = -.190, p = .042). These results support the conclusion that Emotional Engagement mediates the relationship between Perceived Value and Eudaimonia as Sense of Purpose, while Engagement potentially Performance mediates the relationship between Perceived Value and Eudaimonia as Purposeful Personal Responsiveness. This interpretation is supported by the Specific Indirect test results: (a) Eudaimonia (Sense of Purpose) ← Performance Engagement ← Value (.116 p = .001); and (b) Eudaimonia (Purposeful Personal Responsiveness) ← Emotional Engagement \leftarrow Value (.121 p = .030). Thus, the results support the conclusions that: (1) Performance Engagement mediates the relationship between Perceived Value of a class and Eudaimonia as a Sense of Purpose; and (2) Emotional Engagement mediates the relationship between Perceived Value of a and Eudaimonia class as Purposeful Responsiveness. This Personal second relationship is further complicated by an observed moderating effect of the centrality dimension of Materialism (see Figure 1).

In addition, there is clear evidence that student Engagement operates as a suppressing influence on the relationship between Perceived Value and Eudaimonia. In terms of the relationship between Perceived Value and Eudaimonia as Sense of Purpose, the observation that Perceived Value is positively statistically related to Eudaimonia as Sense of Purpose ($\beta = .169$, p

= .022), but negatively not statistically related under mediation conditions, presented in Figure 1 ($\beta = -.041$, p = .693) demonstrates a clear suppression effect (MacKinnon et al., 2000; Kenny, 2016). A similar effect is observed in Perceived Value and Eudaimonia as Sense of Purpose, the observation Perceived Value that negatively statistically related to Eudaimonia as Purposeful Responsiveness ($\beta = -.031$, p = .668) in step 1 and negatively statistically related under the mediation conditions presented in Figure 1 ($\beta = -.191$, p = .048). Together, the mediation test results suggest that the role of student Engagement as a mediating variable between Perceived Value and Eudaimonia is much more complex and multidimensional than anticipated.

DISCUSSION & IMPLICATIONS

Khurana (2010, p. 101) refers to business education as a form of paideia in the sense that its distinctive feature was originally "expertise, autonomy, and an ethos of service to society." This form of paideia is more closely related to Eudaimonia than hedonia. Instead, Murcia et al. (2016) argue that business schools have been increasingly influenced by political and market pressures and have moved away from these principles (i.e., marketization). Marketization business education comes with a risk of compromising quality and rigor in exchange for marketability. Past research studies have found that instructors who provide unusually high grades benefit from notably high instructor ratings (Ellis, Burke, Lomire, & McCormack, 2003). In doing so, it leads to poor education quality and students move away from an investment in self though knowledge toward acquisition material affluence (Judson & Taylor, 2014; Delucchi & Korgen, 2002).

Interestingly, the mission statements of most universities reflect eudaimonic goals

more consistent with business education as a form of paideia. However, the results reported herein support the conclusion that eudaimonic goal achievement is positively related to students' perceived value with course offerings. If eudaimonic achievement is not related stakeholder perceptions of perceived value, then it will likely prove difficult to incorporate (eudaimonic) well-being into models of marketing "success" as presented herein. If it is unlikely that (eudaimonic) well-being measures will be included in measures of marketing success, then it appears difficult to envision how TSR can be meaningfully introduced in higher education practices from a marketing perspective.

We agree with Murcia et al. (2016) that business education generally, and we would add marketing education specifically, are at a crossroads, and we advocate efforts to incorporate TSR into academic practices related to business education. However, for this to occur, the marketing emphasis will have to shift away from traditional marketization emphases (student satisfaction, training, etc.,) and move toward a marketing appeal directed to encourage higher education stakeholder groups to more greatly value eudaimonic goal achievement.

This could be achieved implementing a balanced outcome-based assessment with greater emphasis evidence that students meet required course learning objectives. In other words, less emphasis should be given to instructor teaching evaluations while more weight should be allocated toward students meeting course learning objectives and outcomes that related to the eudaimonic-related emphases of so many university mission statements. Another potential solution would be to empower students to take ownership for their education and to facilitate a student-centric teaching philosophy where

students learn to be autonomous and lifelong learners (Doyle, 2012). It is worth noting that such an emphasis would most likely detract from efforts to diminish liberal education (Zakaria, 2015).

REFERENCES

- AACSB (2013). Assurance of Learning Standards: An Interpretation (AACSB White Paper No. 3). Retrieved from http://www.aacsb.edu/~/media/AACSB/Publications/white-papers/wp-assurance-of-learning-standards.ashx
- Anderson, L., Ostrom, Amy L., Corus, C., Fisk, R. P., Gallan, A. S., Giraldo, M., Mende, M. (2013). Transformative service research: An agenda for the future. *Journal of Business Research*, 66(8), 1203-1210.
- Asparouhov, T., & Muthén, B. (2009). Exploratory structural equation modeling. Structural Equation Modeling: A Multidisciplinary Journal, 16(3), 397-438.
- Credo, K. R., Lanier, P. A., Matherne, C. F., & Cox, S. S. (2016). Narcissism and entitlement in millennials: The mediating influence of community service self efficacy on engagement. *Personality and Individual Differences*, 101, 192-195.
- Deci, E. L., & Ryan, R. M. (2008). Hedonia, eudaimonia, and well-being: An introduction. *Journal of Happiness Studies*, *9*(1), 1-11.
- Deckop, J. R., Jurkiewicz, C. L., & Giacalone, R. A. (2010). Effects of materialism on work-related personal well-being. *Human Relations*, 63(7), 1007-1030.
- Delucchi, M., & Korgen, K. (2002). "We're the customer-we pay the tuition": Student consumerism among undergraduate sociology

- majors. *Teaching* sociology, 30(1), 100-107.
- Disabato, D. J., Goodman, F. R., Kashdan, T. B., Short, J. L., & Jarden, A. (2016). Different types of wellbeing? A cross-cultural examination of hedonic and eudaimonic wellbeing. *Psychological Assessment*, 28(5), 471.
- Doyle, T. (2012). Learner-centered teaching: Putting the research on learning into practice. Stylus Publishing, Sterling, Virginia.
- Edeling, A., & Fischer, M. (2016). Marketing's impact on firm value: Generalizations from a meta-analysis. *Journal of Marketing Research*, 53(4), 515-534.
- Ellis, L., Burke, D. M., Lomire, P., & McCormack, D. R. (2003). Student grades and average ratings of instructional quality: The need for adjustment. *The Journal of Educational Research*, 97(1), 35-40.
- Floyd, K. S., Harrington, S. J., & Santiago, J. (2009). The effect of engagement and perceived course value on deep and surface learning strategies. *Informing Science*, *12*, 181-190.
- Fornell, C., & Larcker, D. F. (1981). Evaluating structural equation models with unobservable variables and measurement error. *Journal of Marketing Research*, 18(1), 39-50.
- Guay, F., Vallerand, R. J., & Blanchard, C. (2000). On the assessment of situational intrinsic and extrinsic motivation: The Situational Motivation Scale (SIMS). *Motivation and Emotion*, 24(3), 175-213.
- Handelsman, M. M., Briggs, W. L., Sullivan, N., & Towler, A. (2005). A measure of college student engagement. *The Journal of Educational Research*, 98(3), 184-191.

- Hillebrand, B., Driessen, P. H., & Koll, O. (2015). Stakeholder marketing: Theoretical foundations and required capabilities. *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science*, 43(4), 411-428.
- Hoover, J. D. (2011). Complexity avoidance, narcissism and experiential learning. *Developments in Business Simulation and Experiential Learning*, 38, 255-260.
- Howell, A. J., & Buro, K. (2015). Measuring and predicting student well-being: Further evidence in support of the flourishing scale and the scale of positive and negative experiences. *Social Indicators Research*, 121(3), 903-915.
- Huta, V., & Waterman, A. S. (2014). Eudaimonia and its distinction from hedonia: Developing a classification and terminology for understanding conceptual and operational definitions. *Journal of Happiness Studies*, 15(6), 1425-1456.
- Judson, K. & Taylor, S. A. (2014). Moving from marketization to marketing of higher education: The co-creation of value in higher education. *Higher Education Studies*, *4*(1), 51-67.
- Jurow, A. S. (2005). Shifting engagements in figured worlds: Middle school mathematics students' participation in an architectural design project. *The Journal of the Learning Sciences*, 14(1), 35-67.
- Kashdan, T. B., & Breen, W. E. (2007). Materialism and diminished well-being: Experiential avoidance as a mediating mechanism. *Journal of Social and Clinical Psychology*, 26(5), 521-539.
- Kasser, T. (2016). Materialistic values and goals. *Annual Review of Psychology*, 67, 489-514.

- Kasser, T., Katherine, L. R., Arnold, J. S., Edward, L. D., Christopher, P. N., Richard, M. R., Osp, Á., Rod, B., Helga, D., Nathan, D., & Susan, H. (2014). Changes in materialism, changes in psychological well-being: Evidence from three longitudinal studies and an intervention experiment. *Motivation and Emotion* 38(1), 1-22.
- Katsikeas, C. S., Morgan, N. A., Leonidou, L. C., & Hult, G. T. M. (2016). Assessing performance outcomes in marketing. *Journal of Marketing*, 80(2), 1-20.
- Kenny, D. A. (2016). Mediation, David A. Kenny's Home Page, http://davidakenny.net/cm/mediate.htm, Posted September 28, 2016, Accessed November 14, 2016, [online].
- Khurana, R. (2010). From Higher Aims to Hired Hands: The Social Transformation of American Business Schools and the Unfulfilled Promise of Management as a Profession. Princeton University Press.
- Kline, R.B. (2005). *Principles and Practice* of Structural Equation Modeling (2nd ed.). New York, Guilford Press.
- Kumar, V. & Shah, D. (2015). *Handbook of Research on Customer Equity in Marketing*. Cheltenham, UK: Edward Elgar Publishing.
- Little, T. D., Rhemtulla, M., Gibson, K., & Schoemann, A. M. (2013). Why the items versus parcels controversy needn't be one. *Psychological Methods*, 18(3), 285.
- Lusch, R. F., & Webster, F. E. (2011). A stakeholder-unifying, cocreation philosophy for marketing. *Journal of Macromarketing*, *31*(2), 129-134.
- MacKinnon, D. P., Krull, J. L., & Lockwood, C. M. (2000).

- Equivalence of the mediation, confounding and suppression effect. *Prevention Science*, *1*(4), 173-181.
- Maignan, I., Ferrell, O. C., & Ferrell, L. (2005). A stakeholder model for implementing social responsibility in marketing. *European Journal of Marketing*, 39(9/10), 956-977.
- Marsh, H. W., Lüdtke, O., Nagengast, B., Morin, A. J. S, & von Davier, M. (2013). Why item parcels are (almost) never appropriate: Two wrongs do not make a right—Camouflaging misspecification with item parcels in CFA models. *Psychological Methods*, 18(3), 257.
- Maxwell, S. E., Cole, D. A. & Mitchell, M. A. (2011). Bias in cross-sectional analyses of longitudinal mediation: Partial and complete mediation under an autoregressive model. *Multivariate Behavioral Research*, 46(5), 816-841.
- Michalos, A. C. (2008). Education, happiness and well-being. *Social Indicators Research*, 87(3), 347-366.
- Miller, K., McAdam, M., & McAdam, R. (2014). The changing university business model: A stakeholder perspective. *R&D Management*, 44(3), 265-287.
- Murcia, M. J., Rocha, H. O., & Birkinshaw, J. (2016). Business schools at the crossroads? A trip back from Sparta to Athens. *Journal of Business Ethics*, 1-13.
- Muthén, B., & Asparouhov, T. (2015). Causal effects in mediation modeling: An introduction with applications to latent variables. Structural Equation Modeling: A Multidisciplinary Journal, 22(1), 12-23.
- Ostrom, A. L., Parasuraman, A., Bowen, D. E., Patricio, L., Voss, C. A., & Lemon, K. (2015). Service research

- priorities in a rapidly changing context. *Journal of Service Research*, 18(2), 127-159.
- Podsakoff, P. M., MacKenzie, S. B., Lee, J., & Podsakoff, N. P. (2003). Common method biases in behavioral research: A critical review of the literature and recommended remedies. *Journal of Applied Psychology*, 88(5), 879-903.
- Raju, N. S., Laffitte, L. J., & Byrne, B. M. (2002). Measurement equivalence: A comparison of methods based on confirmatory factor analysis and item response theory. *Journal of Applied Psychology*, 87(3), 517.
- Reeve, J. (2012). A self-determination theory perspective on student engagement. *Handbook of Research on Student Engagement* (pp. 149-172). US: Springer.
- Richins, M. L. (2004). The material values scale: Measurement properties and development of a short form. *Journal of Consumer Research*, 31(1), 209-219.
- Richins, M. L., & Dawson, S. (1992). A consumer values orientation for materialism and its measurement: Scale development and validation. *Journal of Consumer Research*, 19(3), 303-316.
- Ryan, R. M., Huta, V., & Deci, E. L. (2008). Living well: A self-determination theory perspective on eudaimonia. *Journal of Happiness Studies*, 9(1), 139-170.
- Schutte, L., Wissing, M. P., & Khumalo, I. P. (2013). Further validation of the questionnaire for eudaimonic well-being (QEWB). *Psychology of Well-Being: Theory, Research and Practice*, *3*(1), 1-22.
- Sonnentag, S. (2015). Dynamics of wellbeing. Annual Review of Organizational Psychology and

- Organizational Behavior, 2, 261-293.
- Taylor, S. A., Black, H., Donovan, L. N., & Judson, K. (2015). Social involvement and social well-being in attainment of millennial flourishing. *Journal of Happiness and Well-Being*, 3(2), 126-141.
- Taylor, S. A., Black, H. G., Donovan, L. N., Ishida, C., & Judson, K. (2014). The relationship between eudaimonic well-being and social well-being with millennials. *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction and Complaining Behavior*, 27, 102-117.
- Taylor, S. A., Hunter, G., Melton, H., & Goodwin, S. (2011). Student engagement and marketing classes. *Journal of Marketing Education*, 33(1), 73-92.
- Taylor, S, A., & Judson, K. (2014). The nature of stakeholder satisfaction with marketing education. *Higher Education Studies*, *4*(4), 89-107.
- Thompson, C., & Gregory, J. B. (2012). Managing millennials: A framework for improving attraction, motivation, and retention. *The Psychologist-Manager Journal*, *15*(4), 237-246.
- Thorburn, M. (2015). Theoretical constructs of well-being and their implications for education. *British Educational Research Journal*, 41(4), 650-665.
- Twenge, J. M., & Kasser, T. (2013). Generational changes in materialism and work centrality, 1976-2007 associations with temporal changes in societal insecurity and materialistic role modeling. *Personality and Social Psychology Bulletin*, 39(7), 883-897.
- Walker, C. O., Winn, T. D., & Lutjens, R. M. (2012). Examining relationships between academic and social achievement goals and routes to

- happiness. Education Research International, 2012, 1-7.
- Waterman, A. S., Schwartz, S. Zamboanga, B. L., Ravert, R. D., Williams, M. K., Agocha, V. B., Kim, S. Y., & Donnellan, M. B. (2010).The questionnaire eudaimonic well-being: Psychometric properties, demographic comparisons, evidence of validity. The Journal of Positive Psychology, 5(1), 41-61.
- Williams, L., Hartman, N., & Cavazotte, F. (2010). Method variance and marker variables: A review and comprehensive CFA marker technique. *Organizational Research Methods*, 13(3), 477-514.
- Zakaria, F. (2015). *In Defense of a Liberal Education*. New York, W.W. Norton & Company.

Steven A. Taylor, Ph.D. (Corresponding Author)

Orcid Number: 0000-0003-1503-6682 Dept. of Marketing, Campus Box 5590

Illinois State University Normal, IL 61790-5590 E-Mail: <u>staylor@ilstu.edu</u>

Chiharu Ishida, Ph.D.

Orcid Number: 0000-0002-2843-1959 Dept. of Marketing, Campus Box 5590

Illinois State University Normal, IL 61790-5590 E-Mail: cishida@ilstu.edu

Joon Ho Lim, Ph.D.

Orcid Number: 0000-0001-7704-1829 Dept. of Marketing, Campus Box 5590

Illinois State University Normal, IL 61790-5590 E-Mail: jlim12@ilstu.edu

Duleep Delpechitre, Ph.D.

Orcid Number: <u>0000-0002-5419-3317</u> Dept. of Marketing, Campus Box 5590

Illinois State University Normal, IL 61790-5590 E-Mail: <u>dsdelpe@ilstu.edu</u>

CUSTOMER DISSATISFACTION AND SATISFACTION WITH AUGMENTED REALITY IN SHOPPING AND ENTERTAINMENT

Atieh Poushneh, University of Texas Rio Grande Valley Arturo Z. Vasquez-Parraga, University of Texas Rio Grande Valley

ABSTRACT

Over the past decade or so, technology and marketing have increasingly become integrated, and consumers are reaping an increasing number of benefits as a result. One of these technologies, augmented reality (AR), is designed to enhance consumers' experiences when shopping and seeking entertainment. If this technology is to produce the desired effect on consumers, the enhancement it creates needs to be top quality. Should this enhancement be poor or non-existent, however, the low quality may not be due to faulty augmented reality (AR); rather, it may be due to AR's failure to provide the attributes necessary to satisfy consumers. This study, based on seven AR groups in the contexts of shopping and entertainment service with adult consumers, applied statistical and qualitative analyses to investigate the major causes of consumer satisfaction and dissatisfaction with AR across the seven groups. Statistical analysis was employed to examine the relationship between consumer experience satisfaction or dissatisfaction resulting from this experience, and this analysis guided the research that uncovered which of the AR groups demonstrated higher levels of consumer satisfaction. The higher the discrepancy between consumers' experience and expected experience, the lower the level of satisfaction and the higher the level of dissatisfaction. Content analysis was also utilized to locate the gaps between consumers' actual and expected experience and thereby identify the specific AR

attributes that created consumer satisfaction or dissatisfaction. The main AR attributes that produce satisfaction are rich quality of augmentation (realistic view and telepresence), elevated level of informativeness interactivity, and the availability of crucial utilities (search features, narration, quick response, and need for touch), connectivity (social features), and entertaining attributes. The more consumers interact with these AR attributes, the more satisfied they are; conversely, the less consumers are able to interact with these features, the more dissatisfied they are. Important implications for researchers and managers are drawn from the discrepancy and its consequences for consumer satisfaction.

Keywords: Augmented reality, actual consumer experience with AR, expected consumer experience with AR, augmentation, interactivity, informativeness.

INTRODUCTION

Let us start with this observation. Imagine consumers who want to know about stars and planets and be entertained while learning, but they lack a celestial telescope. An advanced interactive technology called Augmented Reality (AR) can help them educate themselves and have fun at the same time. Augmented reality superimposes computer generated images and virtual information onto the real world and enhances consumers' perceptions with this integration of real and digital information. In other words, AR is a

type of informative media that enhances reality by presenting such virtual information (Lu and Smith, 2007) as three-dimensional product images in different shapes, colors, and styles (Kim and Forsythe, 2008a, 2008b).

Many companies—e.g., Application, Zugara, Oculus, Vuzix, Google, and Blippar, to name a few—have started developing and implementing AR technology as mobile applications and smart glasses (Vuzix Smart glass). The life of specific AR technology has ups and downs. Pokémon Go, for instance, was launched in 2016, and it attracted the attention of so many game players around the world so rapidly that in the first month of its release, Pokémon Go earned about \$200 million. This game application can be installed on consumers' smart devices so that they can walk around, find, and catch the hidden Pokémon character in the real environment. Nonetheless, since August 2016, Pokémon Go has lost one third of its daily players, and its daily revenue dropped from \$16 million daily to \$2 million (Humphery-Jenner, 2016). The reason for such dramatic losses? Pokémon Go's application was unable to authenticate players and login failures occurred. This is an example of how AR technology can draw people's attention and then platau or die.

More importantly, there is a lack of research helping marketers understand what consumers expect using AR and what causes them to be satisfied or dissatisfied with it. Marketers seem to have little understanding of the AR attributes that may provide satisfactory consumer feedback as a result of consumer positive experience with AR. The literature emphasizes the technological aspects of AR, but it neglects the role of AR in meeting consumers' needs and solving their problems (Swan and Gabbard, 2005). On the one side, AR is increasingly employed in the design and delivery of products (Kozick and Gettliffe, 2010). On the other side, products are often not developed with

customers in mind (Swan and Gabbard, 2005).

Thus, this study set out to learn:

- **R1:** What do consumers experience when interacting with AR in shopping and entertainment contexts?
- **R2:** What do consumers expect to be offered when interacting with AR in shopping and entertainment contexts?
- **R3:** What are the gaps between consumers' actual experiences with AR and the benefits they expect to accrue by using it?
- **R4:** Which AR attributes are the major causes of consumer satisfaction and which are the major culprits for consumer dissatisfaction in shopping and entertainment contexts?

The remainder of this paper is organized as follows: First, the relevant literature on augmented reality, consumer experience, and consumer satisfaction is briefly reviewed. Next, the research methodology, analysis, and results are presented. Finally, the study's conclusions, managerial implications (how AR designers should develop AR applications that can enhance consumer satisfaction), limitations of the study, and suggestions for future research are discussed.

LITERATURE REVIEW

Augmented Reality (AR)

Augmented reality integrates digital information into consumers' real-world information in ways that help them perform tasks. The physical reality becomes enriched with virtual information, thus consumers perceive a mediated reality created by the interaction between physical and virtual information. As a consequence of this interaction, consumers perceive experiential consumption. In a retail context, for instance, some customers do not purchase online

because they lack product information, which in their mind makes purchase decisions risky (Kim and Forsythe, 2008a). Here is where AR can help. By providing additional product information (Lu and Smith, 2007), AR can create meaningful experiences for online shoppers (MacIntyre et al., 2001). The additional information enables customers to evaluate products more fully (Kim and Forsythe, 2008a) so they can make decisions with more certainty (Oh, Yoon, and Shyu, 2008).

Augmented reality has been introduced into a variety of industries such as medical services, repair and maintenance, retailing, and entertainment because it can be applied to both shopping and service use. In addition to helping shoppers make purchase decisions, it also provides them with enjoyable experiences (Li, Daugherty, and Biocca, 2001) as they interact with three-dimensional pictures of products (Fiore, Kim, and Lee, 2005).

User Experience (UX)

User experience (UX) is defined as, "All the aspects of how people use an interactive product: the way it feels in their hands, how well they understand how it works, how they feel about it while they are using it, how well it serves their purposes, and how well it fits into the entire context in which they are using it" (Alben, 1996, p. 5). The concept of user experience is holistic, subjective (McCarthy and Wright, 2004), and varies across time (Law et al., 2009).

Because the user concept of experience may be too broad, ambiguous, and abstract for a precise definition (Park et al., 2013), it is difficult to determine how it should be evaluated. Traditional methods have evaluated UX in terms of usability (Butler, 1996; ISO 9241, 1998), instrumental, and pragmatic quality (Hassenzahl et al., 2003). Usability involves efficiency, effectiveness, and satisfaction (Hoehle and Venkatesh, 2015; Butler, 1996), and, additionally, time of execution, performance, and learning abilities (Abran, Khelifi, Suryn, and Seffah, 2003). Instrumental quality is related to the achievement of behavioral goals. Non-instrumental quality dispenses with human needs and incorporates aesthetic, symbolic, and motivational characteristics of human behavior (Mahlke, 2008).

According to some authors, user experience is not just pragmatic instrumental; it also carries affective and socio-cognitive qualities (Hassenzahl and Tractinsky, 2006) and intermixes various aspects of interaction between product and consumer (Alben, 1996; Arhippainen and Tahti, 2003; Forlizzi and Ford, 2000). Previous studies have emphasized both instrumental or pragmatic qualities, and such non-instrumental qualities such as hedonism and emotions (Hassenzahl et al., 2003), pleasure (Jordan, 1998), fun (Draper, 1999), and aesthetic expressions (Tractinsky et al., 2000). Thus the concept of user experience is multidimensional and must reflect pragmatic, and aesthetic qualities (e.g., hedonic, Hassenzahl et al., 2003; Laugwitz et al., 2008).

Consumer Satisfaction and Dissatisfaction with Augmented Reality

Satisfaction refers to the difference between consumer's prediction of what should occur and what actually occurs (Parasuraman et al., 1988). The smaller the difference, the more satisfied a consumer is. Satisfaction is both cognitive and affective (Mano and Oliver, 1993; Westbrook and Oliver, 1991). Satisfaction is, "not [only] the pleasurableness of the [consumption] experience, it is the evaluation rendered that the experience was at least as good as it was supposed to be" (Hunt, 1977, p. 459).

This study pays particular attention to consumer satisfaction because it is the main driver of behavioral intention (e.g., Oliver, 1999). Consumer satisfaction influences customer loyalty (Oliver, 1999; Anderson and Sullivan, 1993; Bearden and Teel, 1983; Boulding et al., 1993; Fornell, 1992; Oliver and Swan, 1989), consumers willingness to buy (e.g., Bearden and Teel, 1983), and consumers' after-purchase attitudes (Howard, 1974).

Augmented reality can foster positive customer-brand relationships (Owyang, produce 2010) and thus consumer satisfaction through the creation of perceived experiential value (Chou, 2009; Yuan and Wu, 2008). This technology can even create consumer satisfaction before the purchase (Bulearca and Tamarjan, 2010), at the time customers evaluate a product (Woodsa, 2009), and just before customers make their purchase decisions (Fill, 2009). Because AR can enhance the whole consumer experience and not just the product or service (Yuan and Wu, 2008; Schmitt, 1999), this study evaluates the linkage between actual consumer experience with AR (or expected consumer experience with AR) and consumer satisfaction or dissatisfaction with AR.

METHODOLOGY

Quasi-experimental Design to Examine User Experience with Augmented Reality

The study used five conditions from star mobile applications related to entertainment services and two conditions from Ray Ban's website related to shopping experiences. The participants were randomly assigned to one of the seven conditions, regardless of their previous experience with AR devices.

A sample of seventy young adults was selected in a Southwestern metropolitan area of the U.S., and it was comprised of a balanced demographic profile: 28 males and 42 females, with ages ranging from 19 to 43 years: 25 females and 13 males (19 to 24 years); 11 females and 8 males (25 to 30

years); two females and five males (31 to 36 years); and four females and two males (37 to 43 years). All participants were asked prescreening questions to assess their familiarity with Internet usage and knowledge of the products used in the applications (mobile star applications and the Ray Ban website). Six items per product were included, as shown in Table 1.

Participants were asked to use their own smart phones, and then they were randomly assigned to one of the seven groups. Each group was exposed to one AR treatment. The first group was exposed to Night Sky Lite; the second group was exposed to Sky View Free; the third group was exposed to Star Tracker; the fourth group was exposed to Star Chart; the fifth group was exposed to Space Journey; the sixth group was exposed to the AR feature of the Ray Ban website; and the last group was exposed to a version of the Ray Ban website called Virtual Model, which lacked AR features. After five minutes of exposure to one AR treatment, all participants answered survey questions and two-open questions, and narrated their actual and expected experience with AR.

Measurement of Consumer Satisfaction with Experience of Augmented Reality

To measure consumer satisfaction, three items were borrowed from Taylor and Baker (1994). Both prescreening answers and consumer satisfaction were measured using a 7-point Likert scale anchored at 1 = strongly disagree and 7 = strongly agree. The resulting means varied from 5.12 to 6.70 for the group exposed to the mobile star applications and from 5.42 to 6.71 for the group exposed to the Ray Ban website, thus ensuring the inclusion of participants familiar with the Internet who also had knowledge of the target product.

TABLE 1: PRESCREENING AND CONSUMER SATISFACTION QUESTIONS

| I frequently use the Internet to search. 6.23 | |
|--|----|
| I think that technology is necessary for my daily works. 5.79 | |
| I visit the Internet websites to collect information. 6.70 | |
| I visit the Internet to collect more information about stars and planets. 5.12 | |
| I would like to know more about celestial bodies in the sky. 5.55 | |
| I like to watch stars and other celestial bodies in the sky. 6.21 | |
| Prescreening Questions for Ray Ban Websites Mean | n* |
| I am familiar with using the Internet. 6.32 | |
| I frequently use the Internet to shop online. 6.60 | |
| I think that technology is necessary for my daily works. 5.67 | |
| I visit the Internet retail websites to collect product information. 5.42 | |
| I visit the Internet retail websites for purchasing products 5.91 | |
| I am a user of eyeglasses or sunglasses. 6.71 | |
| I would like to wear eyeglasses or sunglasses. 6.40 | |
| Consumer Satisfaction Measurement | |
| Overall, I am satisfied with this application. 5.74 | |
| Being a user of this application has been a satisfying experience. 5.76 | |
| Having experienced this application was pleasurable. 6.01 | |

^{*} Of a Likert Scale from 1 = Strongly Disagree to 7 = Strongly Agree.

SPSS software was applied to obtain descriptive statistics and perform reliability analyses. Cronbach's Alpha of consumer satisfaction was .951, thus demonstrating construct internal consistency (Nunnally and Bernstein, 1994). Exploratory factor analysis (EFA) was performed using Principal Component Method and Varimax rotation to check for the uni-dimensionality of the construct (KMO = .774, χ^2 = 247.736 df = 3, sig = .000). The results showed that consumer satisfaction was uni-dimensional with all factor loadings ranging from .950 to .959, which is higher than the required minimum score of .6 (Hair et al., 2006).

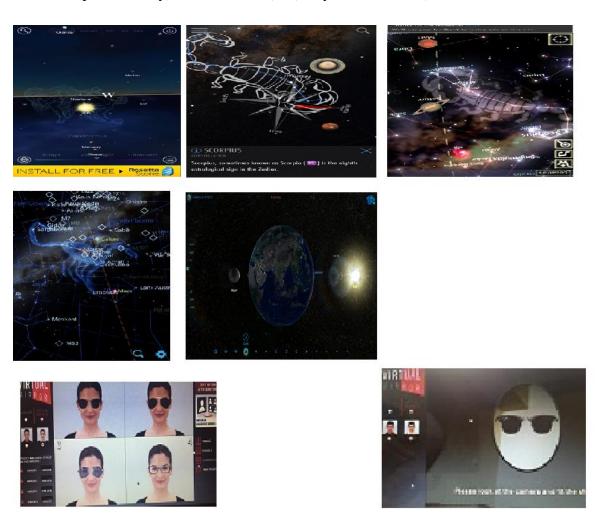
The following two-open questions were asked to obtain feedback on consumer experience: 1) What did you experience? 2) What did you expect to experience that you have not experienced by interacting with this mobile application? (in context 1) or What did you expect to experience that you have not experienced by interacting with the Ray Ban website? (in context 2).

What follows summarizes key details in the procedures utilized for each of the seven groups in both contexts.

Context 1: Consumer Experience with AR Applied to Entertainment Services

Participants in each group were asked to download the relevant star mobile application on their smart phones. They interacted with the mobile application for five minutes, and then they were asked to close the application and answer the questions. Each mobile application utilized for each of the five groups follows. Figure 1 shows screen shots of the five AR star mobile applications.

Figure 1
Screen Shots Of AR Star Mobile Applications (Night Sky, Sky View Free, Star Tracker, Star Chart, And Space Journey) And Webcam (AR) Ray Ban Website (Webcam And Virtual Model)



First Group: Consumer Experience with AR Applied to Night Sky

The application used was fully interactive and allowed participants to interact with virtual objects (e.g., stars and planets), listen to background music, and modify the content of the augmented reality shown on the screen.

Participants could activate commands to produce sound effects, notifications, news, sky information, and/or satellites. They could also change the color of the screen, zoom in on or out of an image, and they could request more information about the virtual objects they were seeing. Moreover, the application

enabled participants to stay connected with others by allowing them to take photos of the virtual objects and share them on social networks. Although Night Sky provided many novel features, the application also displayed many advertisments at the bottom of the screen (e.g., Google application), which annoyed some participants.

Second Group: Consumer Experience with AR Applied to Sky View

This application was somewhat interactive and informative, and it also provided novel features such as background music, sound effects, social features, and an augmented reality camera. Participants could modify the content of the augmentation shown on the screen, and they were able to take a picture or video of a virtual object and post it on social networks. But the application had a few drawbacks: it did not provide an elevated level of interactivity, and participants were unable to zoom in on or out from the virtual objects, thus reducing the fun of using it.

Third Group: Consumer Experience with AR Applied to Star Tracker

This application was fully interactive and provided such personalized maneuvering as calibrating a location. Participants could zoom in on and out from virtual objects shown on the screen, and they could also stay connected with others. This application also had some drawbacks: it was not informative enough, it did not provide much information about the virtual objects, and it did not allow participants to take pictures of virtual objects.

Fourth Group: Consumer Experience with AR Applied to Star Chart

This application also provided personalized maneuvering such as calibrating a location, and it enabled participants to zoom in on and out from virtual objects. The application has social features that enable participants to take pictures of virtual objects and post them on social networks. But the application was not easy to use, as some participants experienced difficulties in learning how to use it. Moreover, it was only slightly interactive; it did not provide background music; it loaded too much information onto the virtual objects as shown in lines, images, and text. Some participants felt overloaded with information and had an unpleasant experience as a result.

Fifth Group: Consumer Experience with AR Applied to Space Journey

This application was only slightly interactive and informative. It did enable participants to zoom in on and out from the virtual objects shown on the screen, but it provided little information about them.

Context 2: Consumer Experience with Shopping in AR

The second context involved two groups using a website to shop. The study asked each participant to log in to a Ray Ban website, which has two versions, one with AR features and one without. The sixth group was exposed to the web cam feature of the Ray Ban website, the one that provided AR features

TABLE 2
Actual Consumer Experience Versus Expected Consumer Experience Of Augmented Reality (AR) By Treatment Group

| AR Treatments | Actual User Experience of AR | Expected Consumer Experience of AR |
|----------------|-------------------------------------|---|
| First Group: | High quality of augmentation | No advertisement |
| Night Sky | Highly interactive | Voice narration |
| | Highly informative | Search feature |
| | Connectivity | |
| Second Group: | High quality of augmentation | Highly interactive |
| SkyView | Middle level of interactivity | Highly informative |
| | Middle level of informativeness | More fun |
| | Novel features (music) | |
| | Search feature | |
| | Little fun and pleasure | |
| Third Group: | High quality of augmentation | Highly informative |
| Star Tracker | Highly interactive | Novel features (e.g., taking pictures of stars) |
| | Slightly informative | Search feature |
| | Connectivity | No advertisement |
| | No novel features except background | |
| | music | |
| | Advertisement | |
| | Nice aesthetic user interface | |
| Fourth Group: | High quality of augmentation | Highly interactive |
| Star Chart | Slightly interactive | Sufficient information |
| | Overloaded information | Easy to use |
| | Social feature | Easy to learn |
| | Search features | Pleasant experience |
| | Background music | Voice narration) |
| | Unpleasant experience | |
| Fifth Group: | Slightly interactive | Highly interactivite |
| Space Journey | Slightly informative | Highly informative |
| | No social feature | Social features |
| | No background music | Novel features |
| Sixth Group: | Highly interactive | High quality of augmentation or realistic view |
| Augmented | Personalized experience | Highly informative (e.g., inventory, customer |
| Reality | Middle level of informativeness | reviews, popular products, and so on) |
| Ray Ban | Social features | Quick response |
| | Moderate quality of augmentation or | Touch |
| | realistic view | Virtual salesperson like stores |
| Seventh Group: | Slightly interactive | Personalized experience |
| Virtual Model | Slightly informative | More models |
| Ray Ban | Not personalized experience | Highly interactive |
| | Social features | Highly informative |

http://www.rayban.com/international/virtual -mirror. The seventh group was exposed to the Virtual Model version, which lacked AR features. After participants interacted with the websites for five minutes, they were asked to close the application and answer the questions.

Sixth Group: Consumer Experience with AR Applied to Web Cam Ray Ban (Augmented-Self)

The AR version of the website was fully informative and interactive, and it provided a personalized experience. Participants could select favorite sunglasses or eyeglasses from the Ray Ban catalogue and see how the virtual glasses looked on their facial image. This feature enabled participants to modify their images, zoom in on and out from the virtual glasses, take pictures of themselves wearing the virtual glasses and email them to friends or post them on social networks.

Seventh Group: Consumer Experience with AR Applied to Virtual Model Ray Ban

This version of the website was slightly interactive and did not provide a personalized experience, but it did offer two models, one for men and one for women. Like the application used by the sixth group, participants could select favorite sunglasses or eyeglasses from the Ray Ban catalogue and see how the virtual glasses looked on their faceial images. Even though it did not enable participants to have personalized experiences, it did allow users to compare up to four pairs of glasses.

Figure 1 shows screen shots of the features offered by both versions of the Ray Ban website, Web Cam and Virtual Model. Table 2 shows a detailed summary of comparisons between actual consumer experiences and their expected experiences for the seven participating groups.

RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

Qualitative and quantitative methods were used to ascertain and compare the level of consumer satisfaction reached by each group. Content analysis revealed gaps between consumers' actual experience and their expected experience with AR, and this analysis of the gaps helped determine which AR attributes created satisfaction and which ones led to dissatisfaction. Statistical analysis accounted for the level of consumer satisfaction reached by each group and compared the means obtained.

Consumers' Actual Experience and Consumers' Expected Experience with AR Table 3 uses the responses to the two-open questions to compare the actual consumer experience with the expected experience for all groups exposed to AR mobile star applications (context 1) and the AR Ray Ban website (context 2). The results showed a significant discrepancy between consumers expected to be offered when using augmented reality in shopping entertainment contexts and what they actually experienced. Participants expected high quality augmentation (realistic view and telepresence), elevated level of informativeness, high level of interactivity, and the availability of crucial utilities (search features, narration, quick response, and need for touch). They experienced fun, pleasure, control, and connectivity, but they also experienced low levels of interactivity, of received information, and a quality of augmentation that was low or mediocre.

Level of Consumer Satisfaction with Augmented Reality Across the Seven Groups Table 4 displays the number of participants, the results of t-tests, p-values, and the means of consumer satisfaction for each group. The level of satisfaction is reported from the highest level to the lowest level, from Night Sky, Sky View Free, and Web Cam Ray Ban

TABLE 3:

Summary Of Findings: Comparison Of Actual Consumer Experience And Expected Consumer Experience For All Groups Exposed To AR Mobile Star Applications And Ray Ban Websites

| A)Actual consumer experience of AR star mobile applications | A)Expected consumer experience of AR star mobile applications |
|---|--|
| Low quality augmentation: The participants reported that some applications offered low quality AR. | High quality augmentation: The participants reported that some AR applications did not offer high quality AR. |
| Low level of interactivity: Participants experienced a low level of interactivity with the virtual objects. At best, they could zoom in on or out from the augmented objects. | High level of interactivity: The participants expected to have extensive interaction with the virtual objects. |
| Control: The participants had control over the application. They could choose background music, colors, location, and so on. | Utilities (Search, narrative, and quick response): The applications lacked search and narration. Some participants expected the AR applications to educate them on use using the applications. She expected to hear Morgan Freeman's voice (Female, 21). |
| Connectivity: Participants could take a picture of the virtual objects and post it on social networks. | Realistic view of augmented objects: Applications did not provide vivid images of virtual objects. The application was so artificial (Male, 24) |
| Low level of informativeness: The AR applications provided little information about the virtual objects. | High level of informativenss: Applications did not provide enough information on the virtual objects. Sometimes, it provided either too much or insufficient information. |
| Fun and pleasure experience: Participants had a fun and pleasurable experience using the applications. | Ease of learn (Learnability): Participants expected that applications would educate the users on using the AR applications. |

TABLE 3 Continued

A)Actual consumer experience of AR Ray Ban Websites

A)Expected consumer experience of AR Ray Ban Websites

Low quality augmentation: Participants could see the virtual products on the model or their face. The quality of augmentation was rather poor.

High quality augmentation: Website did not provide high quality augmentation.

It was not me, the website did not augment well (Female, 23).

I do not like avatar-ish or animated view of the self (Female, 22).

Easy to navigate and easy to use

Utilities (Quick response): participants expected quick output by the AR website.

Low level of informativeness: Participants received little information about the products.

High level of informativeness: participants expected the website to show the inventory level of local stores.

I expected to see the level of inventory (Male, 35).

I wanted to see more information about bestselling products, new arrivals, most popular and most tried-on products (Female, 25).

It was expected to see more variety of products (Female, 20).

Control: Participants could easily select their favorite products.

Connectivity: Website allowed them to stay connected with others.

at the top to Star Tracker, Star Chart, Space Journey, and Virtual Model at the lower levels.

To ascertain which groups experienced the highest levels of satisfaction, a post-hoc test with Bonforroni in ANOVA was applied. The results showed that in Context 1, the level of consumer satisfaction

was significantly different across the Space Journey and Sky View Free applications (p = .06), and the level of satisfaction experienced from interacting with Space Journey was significantly different from that of Night Sky (p = .05). In Context 2, the level of satisfaction was significantly different between the two groups (p = .03).

TABLE 4
Statistical Analysis By Group: Number Of Participants, T-Test, P-Value, And Means Of Consumer Satisfaction

| Groups | Number of Participants | T-test | p-value | Means of Consumer Satisfaction |
|----------------------|------------------------|--------|---------|--------------------------------------|
| Night Sky | 9 | 46.60 | .000 | 6.74 |
| Sky View | 10 | 30.76 | .000 | 6.61 |
| Star Tracker | 16 | 12.13 | .000 | 6.16 |
| Star Chart | 10 | 16.56 | .000 | 5.18 |
| Space Journey | 10 | 6.97 | .000 | 4.86 |
| Web Cam Ray | 9 | 26.31 | .000 | 6.59 |
| Ban Virtual Model | 8 | 6.61 | .000 | 4.54 |
| Virtual Model | 8 | 0.01 | .000 | 4.54 |

Overall, the higher the discrepancy between actual consumer experience and expected experience, the lower the level of satisfaction and the higher the level of dissatisfaction.

AR Attributes Linked to Consumer Satisfaction

To identify the AR attributes linked to consumer satisfaction, a narrative analysis was used. The results showed that a significant difference in consumer satisfaction existed between consumers' expectations and the actual experiences in most of the AR groups. In general, high quality of augmentation, highly informative, and novel, interactive AR applications that have high connectivity are linked to higher levels of satisfaction. Lower levels of satisfaction are linked to lower levels of augmentation quality, informativeness, and interactivity, as well as the lack of utilities and fun features.

Specifically, in Context 1, Night Sky offered the highest level of satisfaction because of its high interactivity,

informativeness, and connectivity. Sky View provided the second highest level of satisfaction. Though it featured novelty and utilities, it had a middle level of interactivity and informativeness. Star Chart ranked third in the level of satisfaction, as it was only slightly interactive, though it did offer social and utility features. It also overloaded participants with information, which made it unpleasant for some. Star Tracker ranked fourth. It produced some satisfaction because it was highly interactive, but it was only slightly informative and lacked novelty features. Space Journey earned the lowest level of satisfaction not only because it was only slightly interactive and informative, it also lacked social and novel features.

In Context 2, the quality of augmentation, level of informativeness, interactivity and utilities were essential to user satisfaction. Web Cam Ray Ban earned the higher level of satisfaction because of its high interactivity, connectivity, and personalized shopping experience, though it had only a moderate quality of augmentation

and a middle level of informativeness. Virtual Model received the lowest rating of satisfaction because it was only slightly interactive and informative, it lacked entertaining features, and it did not offer a personalized experience.

Table 5 summarizes the main AR attributes that contribute to consumer satisfaction and the absence or poor attributes that create dissatisfaction. Highly interactive and informative AR applications that generate high quality augmentation are linked to consumer satisfaction. Night Sky, for example, achieved the highest level of satisfaction because it possessed these attributes, whereas Space Journey earned the lowest level of satisfaction because of its low levels of augmentation informativeness, interactivity, connectivity, and utilities. Overall, the main attributes that contribute to consumer satisfaction are: 1) quality of augmentation, 2) level of informativeness, 3) level of interactivity, 4) utilities, 5) connectivity, 6) fun and entertaining features.

Table 6 condenses the AR attributes expected by consumers and corresponding descriptions based on results from the studies of the two contexts. This wish list emphasizes the main AR attributes consumers expect: high quality augmentation, an elevated level of informativeness, a high level of interactivity, utilities, and learning ease. Such desires coincide with the AR attributes that contribute to consumer satisfaction, and they are listed in Table 5. Additional descriptions and illustrations of these and other AR attributes are presented in Appendix A.

TABLE 5
Summary Of Augmented Reality Attributes That Contribute To
Consumer Satisfaction Or Dissatisfaction

| Contribute to Consumer dissatisfaction |
|---|
| Lack of fun and enjoyment |
| Poor quality of augmentation |
| Low level of interactivity |
| Low level of informativeness |
| Lack of connectivity or social features |
| Lack of utilities |
| |

TABLE 6
Summary Of AR Expected Consumer AR Attributes In Entertainment And Shopping Contetxs

| Expected consumer AR attributes | Description |
|--|---|
| Quality of augmentation: Realistic view of virtual objects | Feeling of receiving realistic view of the augmented objects (size and dimensions) so that the virtual objects are inserted into the place where they belong. |
| High level of informativeness | Receiving sufficient amount of information regarding the virtual objects. |
| High level of interactivity | Being able to interact with virtual objects provided by AR (e.g., zoom in and out, change the content of augmentation). |
| Utilities: Search features | Being able to search for information about the objects within AR application |
| Ease of learning | Requirement of the AR application to educate consumers on using the AR application |
| Narrative | Receiving audio instruction (narrator) on using the AR application. |
| Quick response | Receiving output (virtual objects) in a quickly manner. |
| Need for touch | Being able to virtually touch the virtual objects. |
| Control | Feeling of having control over the virtual objects |
| Connectivity | Felling of being connected with other consumers |
| Fun and pleasure | Feeling of having fun and being entertained while using AR |
| Telepresence | Feeling of being immersed in the environment |

MANAGERIAL IMPLICATIONS

Consumers expect to interact with AR applications possessing high quality augmentation (realistic view and telepresence), an elevated level of informativeness and interactivity, and crucial utilities (search features, narration, quick response, and need for touch). While some AR applications offer fun, pleasure, and features keep social that consumers entertained and connected, many applications fail to provide a high level of interactivity and informativeness. This failure can easily frustrate consumers and create dissatisfaction.

These results have important implications for companies designing AR applications. Augmented reality should be developed as usable, practical, fun, and pleasant media that effectively enhances consumers' ability to perform tasks and their awareness of reality. Although some AR applications have been designed to entertain consumers, consumers' expectations go beyond entertainment benefits. They expect AR applications to offer a rich quality of augmentation and elevated levels of informativeness and interactivity, thus if applications are to satisfy consumers, designers must incorporate these qualities. They should also focus on designing applications that are highly interactive and informative in addition to being fun and pleasurable.

Some AR applications and websites currently available do not meet consumer expectations in terms of interactivity, informativeness, quality of augmentation, and utilities. Make-Up Genius, for example, is an AR application that applies virtual make up to a customer's facial image. Although the application provides superior quality augmentation, it does not allow customers to modify or interact with the augmented-self-image, nor is it interactive enough to allow

customers to zoom in on or out from the augmented-self-image.

The results of this study emphasize augmentation, role of quality the informativeness, interactivity, utilities, and control major telepresence, as contributors to consumer satisfaction with AR. Developers should pay attention to the quality of augmentation by considering size and dimensions. For instance, Cimagine is an AR application that enables-customers to see how virtual furniture looks in their homes. Yet the application does not take into account the size and dimensions of the space allotted for the furniture, thus denying customers the ability to virtually see how well the furniture will fit where they want it. Interactive AR with high quality augmentation needs to realistically overaly virtual objects onto the real world. Practical and entertaining AR relies on highly interactive attributes that enable consumers to feel in control when interacting with virtual objects.

Augmented reality applications supplement reality by mapping virtual information onto real world experience. This mapping is likely to be important to consumers when purchasing clothing, glasses, furniture, so it must be considered seriously. The lack of mapping or its poor use may well contribute to consumer dissatisfaction. Because mapping virtual content onto the real world can be complicated, it is essential that developers consider the proper attributes that make AR satisfactory for consumers and thus an effective selling tool. A well-designed AR supplement should be able to generate rich quality of augmentation with high levels of informativeness and interactivity utilities that enable consumers to have personalized and realistic experiences.

LIMITATIONS AND SUGGESTIONS FOR FUTURE RESEARCH

This study has some limitations. First, the sample was limited, so a larger sample may be required to reach definitive conclusions that enable us to fully understand both what consumers actually experience when interacting with AR in shopping or entertainment and what they expect to be offered. It is particularly important to identify specifically the AR attributes that enhance customer satisfaction.

Future research might apply AR applications in other contexts such as health care service or the automobile industry. It may also employ further quantitative methods to evaluate the impact of AR on consumer experience and other consumer outcomes. Another interesting avenue for future research might be measuring consumers' personality traits and their role in consumers' willingness to purchase.

REFERENCES

- Abran, A., A. Suryn Khelifi and A. Seffah (2000), "Usability Meanings and Interpretations In ISO Standards," *Software Quality Journal*, 11(4), 325-38.
- Alben, L. (1996), "Defining the Criteria for Effective Interaction Design," *Interactions*, 3(3), 11-15.
- Anderson, E. W. and M. W. Sullivan (1993), "The Antecedents and Consequences of Customer Satisfaction For Firms," *Marketing science*, 12(2), 125-143.
- Arhippainen, L. and M. Tähti (2003), "
 Empirical Evaluation of User
 Experience in Two Adaptive Mobile
 Application Prototypes," Proceedings
 of the 2nd International Conference on
 Mobile and Ubiquitous Multimedia,
 December, 2003, 11(7), pp. 27-34.
 Linköping University Electronic Press.

- Bearden, W. O. and J. E. Teel (1983). "Selected Determinants of Consumer Satisfaction and Complaint Reports," *Journal of Marketing Research*, 20 (1), 21-28.
- Boulding, W., A. Kalar, R. Staelin and V. A. Zeithaml (1993). "A Dynamic Process Model of Service Quality: From Expectation to Behavioral Intentions," *Journal of Marketing Research*, 30, 7-27.
- Bulearca, M. and D. Tamarjan (2010), "Augmented Reality: A Sustainable Marketing Tool?" Global Business and Management Research: An International Journal, 2(2 &3), 237-252.
- Butler, K.A. (1996), "Usability Engineering Turns 10," *Interactions*, 3(1), 58-75.
- Caudell, T.P. and Mizell, D.W. (1992), "
 Augmented Reality: An Application of
 Heads-Up Display Technology to
 Manual Manufacturing Processes,"
 Proceedings of the Twenty-Fifth
 Hawaii International Conference,
 January 7-10, 1992, pp. 659-669.
 IEEE.
- Chen, L.Y. (2013), "The Quality of Mobile Shopping System and Its Impact on Purchase Intention and Performance," International Journal of Managing Information Technology, 5(2), 23.
- Chou, H. J. (2009), "The Effect of Experiential and Relationship Marketing on Customer Value: A Case Study of International American Casual Dining Chains in Taiwan," Social Behavior and Personality: an international journal, 37(7), 993-1007.
- Draper, S.W. (1999), "Analysing Fun As A Candidate Software Requirement," *Personal Technologies*, 3(3), 117-122.
- Fill, C. (2009). Marketing Communications: Interactivity, Communities, and Content. 5th ed. Harlow: Prentice Hall.

- Fiore, A.M., Kim, J. and Lee, H.H. (2005), " Effect of Image Interactivity Technology on Consumer Responses Toward the Online Retailer," *Journal* of Interactive Marketing, 19 (3), 38-53.
- Fiore, A.M. and Jin, H.J. (2003), "Influence of Image Interactivity on Approach Responses Towards An Online Retailer," *Internet Research*, 13(1), 38-48.
- Forlizzi, J. and Ford, S. (2000), "The Building Blocks of Experience: An Early Framework For Interaction Designers," *Proceedings of the 3rd conference on Designing Interactive Systems: Processes, Practices, Methods, and Techniques*, New York, pp. 419-423. ACM.
- Fornell, C., (1992), "A National Customer Satisfaction Barometer: The Swedish Experience," *Journal of Marketing*, 56(1), 6-21.
- Ha, L. and James, E.L. (1998), "Interactivity Reexamined: A Baseline Analysis of Early Business Web Sites," *Journal of Broadcasting and Electronic Media*, 42(4), 457-474.
- Hair, J. F., Black, W.C., Babin, B.J., Anderson, R.E. and R. L. Tatham (2006), *Multivariate Statistics*. Upper Saddle River.
- Hassenzahl, M. and Tractinsky, N. (2006), "User Experience-A Research Agenda," *Behaviour and information technology*, 25 (2), 91-97.
- Hassenzahl, M., Platz, A., Burmester, M. and Lehner, K. (2000), "Hedonic and Ergonomic Quality Aspects Determine A Software's Applicationeal," Proceedings of the SIGCHI Conference on Human Factors in Computing Systems, Amesterdam, Netherland, April 1-6, 2000, NewYork, pp.201-208.
- Hassenzahl, M., Burmester, M. and Koller, F. (2003), "AttrakDiff: Ein Fragebogen

- Zur Messung Wahrgenommener Hedonischer und Pragmatischer Qualität," In *Mensch and Computer*, 187-196.
- Hoehle, H., and Venkatesh, V. (2015), "Mobile Application Usability: Conceptualization and Instrument Development," *MIS Quarterly*, 39(2), 435-472.
- Howard, J. A. (1974), "The Structure of Buyer Behavior," *Consumer Behavior: Theory and Application*, 9-32.
- Humphery-Jennner, M. (2016), "What Went Wrong With Pokemon Go? Three Lessons From Its Plummeting Players Numbers", http://theconversation.com/what-went-wrong-with-pokemon-go-three-lessons-from-its-plummeting-player-
- Hunt, S. D. (1977), "Franchising: Promises, Problems, Prospects," *Journal of Retailing*, 53(3), 71-84.

numbers-67135.

- ISO 9241-11 (1998), "Ergonomic Requirements for Office Work with Visual Display Terminals (VDTs)," The International Organization for Standardization.
- Jordan, P.W. (1998), "Human Factors For Pleasure In Product use," Applicationlied ergonomics, 29(1), 25-33.
- Jung, T., Chung, N. and Leue, M.C. (2015), "The Determinants of Recommendations to Use Augmented Reality Technologies: The Case of A Korean Theme Park," *Tourism Management*, 49, 75-86.
- Kim, J. and Forsythe, S. (2008a), "Adoption of Virtual Try- On Technology for Online Applicationarel Shopping," *Journal of Interactive Marketing*, 22(2), 45-59.
- Kim, J. and Forsythe, S. (2008b), "Sensory Enabling Technology Acceptance

- Model (SE- TAM): A Multiple-Group Structural Model Comparison," *Psychology and Marketing*, 25 (9), 901-922.
- Koufaris, M. and Ajit Kambil, P.A.L. (2001), "Consumer behavior in web-based commerce: An Empirical Study," International Journal of Electronic Commerce, 6 (2), 115-138.
- Kozick, Z. and Gettliffe, C. (2010), "Why Augmented Relity Needs A Reality Check," Mobile AR Summit, http://www.perey.com/MobileARSummit/Omniar-Augmented-Reality-Reality-Check.pdf.
- Klein, L.R. (1998), "Evaluating The Potential of Interactive Media Through A New Lens: Search Versus Experience Goods," *Journal of Business Research*, 41(3), 195-203.
- Lamantia, J. (2009), "Inside Out: Interaction Design for Augmented Reality," *USER EXPERIENCE matters*, 17.
- Lee, T. (2005), "The Impact of Perceptions of Interactivity On Customer Trust and Transaction Intentions in Mobile Commerce," *Journal of Electronic Commerce Research*, 6(3), 165.
- Li, H., Daugherty, T. and Biocca, F. (2001), "Characteristics of Virtual Experience in Electronic Commerce: A Protocol Analysis," *Journal of Interactive Marketing*, 15(3), 13-30.
- Lu, Y. and Smith, S. (2007), "Augmented Reality E-Commerce Assistant System: Trying While Shopping," In *International Conference on Human-Computer Interaction*, Beijing, China, July 22-27, 2007, Springer Berlin Heidelberg, pp. 643-652.
- MacIntyre, B., Bolter, J. D., Moreno, E., and Hannigan, B. (2001), "Augmented Reality As A
- New Media Experience. In Augmented Reality, 2001. Proceedings. IEEE and

- ACM International Symposium on , pp. 197-206.
- Mano, H. and Oliver, R. L. (1993), "Assessing the Dimensionality and Structure of the Consumption Experience: Evaluation, Feeling, and Satisfaction," *Journal of Consumer Research*, Dec (1), 451-466.
- McCarthy, J. and Wright, P. (2004), "Technology As Experience," *Interactions*, 11(5), 42-43.
- Nui Polatoglu, V. and Ekin, S. (2001), "An Empirical Investigation of the Turkish Consumers' Acceptance of Internet Banking Services," *International Journal of Bank Marketing*, 19(4), 156-165.
- Oh, H., Yoon, S. Y., and Shyu, C. R. (2008), "How Can Virtual Reality Reshape Furniture Retailing?" *Clothing and Textiles Research Journal*, 26(2), 143-163.
- Oliver, R. L. (1999), "Whence Consumer Loyalty?", *Journal of Marketing*, 63(1), 33-44.
- Oliver, R. L. and Swan, J. E. (1989), "Equity and Disconfirmation Perceptions As Influences on Merchant and Product Satisfaction," *Journal of Consumer Research*, 16 (3), 372-383.
- Olsson, T., Kärkkäinen, T., Lagerstam, E. and Ventä-Olkkonen, L. (2012), "User Evaluation of Mobile Augmented Reality Scenarios," *Journal of Ambient Intelligence and Smart Environments*, 4(1), 29-47.
- Olsson, T., Lagerstam, E., Kärkkäinen, T. and Väänänen-Vainio-Mattila, K. (2013), "Expected User Experience of Mobile Augmented Reality Services: A User Study In the Context of Shopping Centres," *Personal and Ubiquitous Computing*, 17(2), 287-304.
- Owyang, J. (2010), "The New Reality Will Be Augmented," *Customer*

- Relationship Management, 23(2), 32-33.
- Parasuraman, A. Zeithaml, V. A. and Berry, L. L. (1988), "Refinement and Reassessment of the SERVQUAL Scale.
- Park, J., Han, S.H., Kim, H.K., Cho, Y. and Park, W. (2013), "Developing Elements of User Experience for Mobile Phones and Services: Survey, Interview, And Observation Applicationroaches," Human Factors and Ergonomics in Manufacturing and Service Industries, 23(4), 279-293.
- Steuer, J. (1992), "Defining Virtual Reality:
 Dimensions Determining
 Telepresence," *Journal of Communication*, 42 (4), 73-93.
- Swan, J.E. and Gabbard, J.L. (2005), "Survey of User-Based Experimentation in Augmented Reality," *Proceedings of 1st International Conference on Virtual Reality*, Las Vegas, USA, July, 2005, pp.1-9.
- Tang, A., Biocca, F. and Lim, L. (2004), "Comparing Differences in Presence During Social Interaction in Augmented Reality Versus Virtual Reality Environments: An Exploratory Study," in *Proceedings of PRESENCE*, Valencia, Spain, October 13-15, 2004, pp. 204-208.
- Taylor, Steven A., and Thomas L. Baker (1994), "An Assessment of the Relationship Between Service Quality and Customer Satisfaction in the Formation of Consumers' Purchase Intentions," *Journal of Retailing*, 70 (2), 163-178.
- Tractinsky, N., Katz, A.S. and Ikar, D. (2000), "What Is Beautiful Is Usable," *Interacting With Computers*, 13(2), 127-145.
- Yuan, Y. H. and Wu, C. K. (2008), "Relationships Among Experiential Marketing, Experiential Value, and

- Customer Satisfaction," Journal of Hospitality & Tourism Research, 32(3), 387-410.
- Wang, H.H. and Chen, C.Y. (2011), "System Quality, User Satisfaction and Perceived Net Benefits of Mobile Broadband Services," *Proceedings of 8th International Telecommunication Society Asia-Pacific Regional Conference*, Taiwan, 26-29, June, 2011.
- Westbrook, R. A. and Oliver, R. L. (1991), "The Dimensionality of Consumption Emotion Patterns and Consumer Satisfaction," *Journal of Consumer Research*, June (1), 84-91.
- Woodsa, A. (2009), "Augmented Reality: Reality Check," *Revolution Magazine*, April, 36-39.

Atieh Poushneh

College of Business and Entrepreneurship University of Texas Rio Grande Valley Atieh.poushneh01@utrgv.edu

Arturo Z. Vasquez-Parraga*

Professor of Marketing and International Business College of Business and Entrepreneurship University of Texas Rio Grande Valley 1201 W. University Drive Edinburg, TX, 78539, USA arturo.vasquez@utrgv.edu

APPENDIX A

AR Attributes and Expected Consumer Experiences of Augmented Reality

Quality of augmentation (Realistic view of augmentation): Quality of augmentation (output quality) refers to the quality of output overlayed by AR. Augmented reality is designed to insert the virtual objects into the reality in which they belong. This is one of the most desirable experiences AR offers.

Less than desirable AR applications and websites do not deliver good quality applications, augmentation. Some instance, do not deliver precise threedimensional images of products, which may disappoint consumers. Poor AR usage occurs when virtual information is not inserted in the appropriate places or when a balance between the size and placement of the digital information and the real information is lacking. Some Virtual Try-on applications deliver poor quality and unrealistic output by placing the virtual sunglasses in the wrong place on the consumers' facial images.

Quality of augmentation and output quality are crucial to AR usage because they influence consumer's behavioral intention to use it (Olsson et al., 2012). Consumers want a rich quality of augmentation regardless of the context in which AR is being used (Olsson et al., 2012; 2013). Consumers may be easy to satisfy when they receive high quality augmentation (Wang and Chen, 2011; Chen, 2013) and be willing to recommend the AR application to others (Jung et al. 2015), unlike consumers who fail to receive high quality augmentation. These consumers may become dissatisfied and unwilling to recommend AR as a result.

Informativeness: Informativeness refers to the extent to which AR offers relevant and useful information about virtual objects. The level of information about the virtual objects, however, needs to be an appropriate amount, i.e., neither too much nor too little. Star Chart, for example, overlays so much information about constellations consumers find it unpleasant. The Ray Ban Website was slightly informative, but it lacked information about new arrivals and the most popular products. Informativness and interactivity are linked. Poor levels of interactivity may also add less useful virtual information about a real product. Augmented reality technology with poor levels of interactivity are not intuitive enough to estimate how much virtual information consumers expect. Thus the level of informativeness is crucial in producing satisfaction or dissatisfaction. A low level of informativeness leads to dissatisfaction and affects future consumer expectations.

Interactivity: Perceived interactivity is the second desirable feature of AR requested by participants. Perceived interactivity refers to the "extent to which users can participate in modifying the form and content of a mediated environment in real time" (Steuer, 1992, p. 84), and it has been found to be a multidimensional construct, one that includes playfulness, choice. connectivity, information collection, and reciprocal communication (Ha and James, 1998). The participants' expectations coincided with Lee's (2005) four components of website interactivity: consumer control. responsibility, personalization, and perceived connectedness. Consumer control refers to the ability of a consumer to control the application's information. Responsiveness refers to the ability of the website to respond to the consumer. Personalization enables consumers to customize products. Perceived connectness focuses on consumers' desire to share with others their experiences with products.

Moreover, interactivity enables consumers to customize and personalize information in three-dimensional images (Fiore et al., 2005). These images can significantly help consumers who request information. Some AR applications such as Virtual Try-on offer some degree of image interactivity. The interactivity featured by apparel retailers such as Virtual Model, for instance, enables consumers to visualize customized product images (Fiore et al., 2005) and provides a considerable amount of information (Fiore and Jin, 2003). These features of interactivity may influence online

shoppers' attitudes by presenting product information in three-dimensional images (Fiore et al., 2005) that reflect real products in the store. A high level of interactivity between consumer and AR has the potential to provide telepresence and informativeness.

Interactivity can also entertain shoppers and thereby enhance their satisfaction with online shopping (e.g., Koufaris et al., 2001). For example, participants considered Night Sky Lite entertaining because they could interact with virtual objects. They could zoom in on or out from them and receive more information about the objects. Space Journey and Star Tracker were only slightly entertaining because they offered a low degree of interactivity.

The role of interactivity cannot be overemphasized. Previous studies have shown that interactivity provides both utilitarian and hedonic value to shoppers (Klein, 1998; Fiore et al., 2005), can save them time and effort, reduce their risk (Klein, 1998), and offer personalized output, all of which can lead to shoppers' willingness to purchase online (Fiore et al., 2005).

Utilities (search features, narration, learning ease, and quick response): Utilities refer to functional qualities of AR such as search capability, ease of learning (learnability), quick response, and need for touch. Search features refer to functions that enable users to search effectively and efficiently for proucts and information. Narration refers to the integration of narrative components that educate consumers about using AR. Ease of learning refers to conviction that using AR consumers' technology will be easy to learn. Quick response refers to the speed of overlaying virtual information on reality. Need for touch refers to the extent to which AR allows consumers to virtually touch virtual objects on the screen in order to learn about texture, material and/or the temperature of such virtual objects as clothing. As consumers access more functionalities of technology, such features as search, quick response, learnability and narration become available to AR consumers.

Participants in the study expected AR to allow them to seek information effectively and efficiently and to receive instructions that clearly explained the steps required to best use AR. One of the participants said that she expected the application to "have commentators like Morgan Freeman narrating." Even though some AR applications and websites are novel, advanced, and free of bugs (e.g., Star Chart), users can lose interest when the application lacks clearn instructions that explain explaining how to use them, or the application is slow in generating output.

Connectivity or Social Features: Connectivity refers to the consumers' desire to stay connected with other people. Augmented reality applications and websites often enable consumers to connect and stay connected with others. Night Sky, for example, allows consumers to take photos of virtual objects and post them on social networks or email them to others. Connectivity features produce satisfaction, and the lack of these features leads to unsatisfactory consumer experiences.

Control: Consumer control refers to the ability of consumers to control information such as product selection and choice of available products and features within the application. Having control over information is one of the major factors affecting consumers' willingness to use technology (Polatoglu and Ekin, 2001). Consumers expect to control virtual objects, personal information, and the content of AR. Therefore, a high level of control contributes

to consumer satisfaction, and the lack of it produces dissatisfaction.

Telepresence: Telepresence refers consumers' presence in an environment by means of a communication medium rather than being present in the immediate physical environment (Steuer, 1993). This study's results showed that consumers want to have their experience mediated by AR just as if they were in a physical store. Consumers expect to experience a more realistic view of a retail outlet, i.e, they would like to see store virtual salespersons, or virtual employees walking through the store and showing customers the products or even allowing them to physically touch the products. Telepresence creates satisfactory experiences because consumers feel they have realistic experiences and that they can trust the technology. Therefore, telepresence increases satisfaction and the lack of

telepresence produces dissatisfaction with AR.

Fun and Pleasure: AR can generate fun and enjoyable experiences for shoppers by providing simulated experiences with threedimensional images (Tang et al., 2004). Shoppers interacting with virtual objects enjoy the products (Li et al., 2001) and have positive attitudes when shopping online (Kim and Forsythe, 2008a). Shiseido, for instance, contributes to women's fun and pleasure by providing an AR technology called "Cosmetic Mirror," which facilitates women's decision-making when purchasing cosmetics by enabling them to add virtual makeup to their facial images. Fun and pleasant interaction with AR creates pleasurable experiences and leads satisfaction with the technology, whereas the lack of fun and pleasurable interactions with AR diminishes the satisfaction of the experience.

CUSTOMER JOURNEYS THROUGH THE EYES OF UNDERGRADUATE COLLEGE STUDENTS

Steven A. Taylor, Illinois State University Nathan S. Hartman, Illinois State University Joon Ho Lim, Illinois State University

ABSTRACT

Communicating the value associated with an undergraduate degree is one of the most problems facing vexing universities' administrators. Universities are at an important crossroads, one that arguably confronts the soul of the academy. One fork in the road is to "stay the course" of traditional liberal education seeking wellroundedness and lifelong learning. The other fork acquiesce to growing marketization pressures that emphasize practitioner-related knowledge and skills in support of employment opportunities and efficacy. The current study uses the lens of service dominant logic (SDL) to view this dilemma, because SDL is the emerging general marketing logic based on a standard of achieved value and a stakeholder orientation (which may or may not be perceived equally across stakeholder groups). This exploratory descriptive study evaluates the preferences for perceived value based on marketization versus liberal education approaches using both descriptive and predictive techniques. The results suggest that the marketization versus liberal education choice may prove in the end to be a false choice! This suggests the possibility that the current controversy between advocates of marketization versus marketing may both be placated (to a degree) by creative solutions that merge liberal education with marketization pedagogical goals and measures of success. We believe that our findings provide useful insights for better higher education at this controversial

time, particularly vis-à-vis student satisfaction. We also hope our study spurs further examination of the issues related to the marketization and marketing perspectives in higher education.

Keywords: customer journey, higher education, service dominant logic, marketization, perceived value

INTRODUCTION

One of the most vexing problems facing universities' administrators in the 21st century concerns how to communicate the value of an undergraduate degree to key stakeholders. New America's (Fishman et al. 2017) inaugural annual poll about perceptions of higher education in the United States reveals a gap between what higher education is currently providing to students, and what must be done to help students attain their desired level of postgraduation success. That is, Americans believe in the tremendous potential of higher education, but they also feel that higher education is falling short of that promise. We view these mixed feelings among university stakeholders as both a potential opportunity and a potential threat.

Two general perspectives appear to dominate the marketing logic underlying on what and who creates the perceived value in United States based institutions of higher education. First, the literature is replete with opinions related to the "value" of a

bachelor's degree in terms of financial returns on investment (e.g., Ma, Pender, and Welch 2016 report a study suggesting that it takes an average of 12 years to recoup the cost of getting your Bachelor's degree-but that it indeed does pay off financially). Such arguments appear to focus on the economic return on investment is what over the lifetime of individual degree seekers creates value. This perspective can be loosely grouped under the term "marketization." A second alternative argument concerns valuing undergraduate degrees by why it is important to get such a degree (e.g., Stahl 2015 articulates six reasons why any undergraduate degree is work seeking). This perspective second can be loosely categorized under the value inherent in a liberal education argument, where value is created through the degree seeker's attainment of a broad general knowledge the develop general intellectual capacities, in contrast to a professional, vocational, or technical curriculum (Judson and Taylor 2014). Taylor (2016) reports evidence suggesting that a significant challenge exists for those educators trying to embrace a marketing (i.e., value cocreation) approach based on the latter.

What is clear from these alternative perspectives is that a full understanding of how "value" is perceived vis-à-vis higher education remains a conundrum for marketers associated with higher education. The following study helps address this conundrum by considering the gap in our understanding of value by encouraging discussion concerning the possibilities of value (co)creation within the context of higher education. Tomlinson (2017) presents evidence of the growing trend of student identification with a consumer-orientated approach (i.e., marketization), however, there is also a degree of skepticism in the minds of administrators and faculty about the amount of variability in students'

attitudes and preferences for approaches emphasizing consumerism in higher education. In other words, these groups wonder if a majority of students still perceive the value of higher education in ways that do not conform to the ideal student-consumer approach. **Tomlinson** (2017) implies that some ambivalence may exist within student preferences for higher education delivery. Runté and Runté (2017) consider four separate discourses for higher education including for enlightenment, to develop human capital, as manpower management, and as consumerism. The dominant discourse on the purpose of higher education is shown to have changed from the traditional learning for enlightenment (i.e., an emphasis on liberal education) to an emphasis on manpower planning consumerism (i.e., marketization). separate implications of these distinct discourses are often ill considered as many participants lack awareness of contradictory nature of rhetoric drawn from more than one discourse at a time. Fishman et al. (2017) report evidence that Americans believe in the tremendous potential of higher education—but they also feel that higher education is falling short of that promise. In short, there appears to be a stark expectations gap between what higher education could—and should—be and what currently exists. Thus, the impact on stakeholders (such as students) resulting from the movement toward students seeing themselves as consumers remains unclear. Specifically, are students' perceptions of the value received from a higher education the value university connected with administrators and faculty strive to create for stakeholders?

We posit that this lack of clarity in discourse has implications vis-à-vis perceived value in higher education. Specifically, the purpose of the following study is to begin to help clarify the current

state of how students perceive value and potentially value (co)creation in higher education. We accomplish this end by first considering the most recent logic generally underlying marketing theory and practice. This logic points toward considering customer experiences (and students' education experiences by extension) as "marketing journeys." Second, we reconcile the literature on customer journeys with the growing debate between "marketization" versus "marketing" perspectives on higher education. Third, we empirically test which perspective of perceived value perceptions is the most consistent with student data from a large sample of US undergraduate students. These analyses utilize a mix of descriptive and predictive analyses involving a number of methodological techniques. Finally, we discuss the implications of our findings for service marketing theory in practice, particularly in terms of stakeholder satisfaction, both generally and specific to the marketing of higher education.

Emerging Marketing Theory and Practice Marketing theory and practice are generally evolving toward a greater focus on servicedominant logic (SDL) rather than goodsdominant logic (GDL: Vargo and Lusch 2016), marketing relationships rather than transactions (Zhang et al. 2016), and customer journeys based on customer's experiences (Lemon and Verhoef 2016). Key emphases in this evolution of marketing theory and practice include (1) a stronger emphasis on value co-creation as opposed to value delivery (Vargo and Lusch 2016), (2) greater emphasis on customer's perception of value-in-use rather than traditional emphasis on value-in-exchange (Ranjan and Read 2016), and (3) multiple touch points among exchange partners associated with customers' experiences along the customer and firm journeys (Homburg et al. 2017). In this view, firms can only offer value propositions for exchange. Payne et al. (2017, p. 472) further argue that the customer value proposition has a critical role in communicating how a company aims to provide value to customers, defined as "A customer value proposition (CVP) is a strategic tool facilitating communication of an organization's ability to share resources and offer a superior value package to targeted customers."

A student's educational experience, in this view, can be conceptualized as a customer journey. Jain et al. (2017) conduct a literature review and conclude that the concept of customer experience has been approached as both a process and an outcome, and both as a formative and reflective construct. They conclude the following definition based on their review of the evidence (which appears largely congruent with that of Lemon and Verhoef 2016):

Customer experience is the aggregate of feelings, perceptions, and attitudes formed during the entire process of decision making and consumption chain involving an integrated series of interaction with people, objects, processes and environment, leading to cognitive, emotional, sensorial and behavioral responses.

The concept of a "customer journey" originally derives from marketing practice (McKinsey & Co.). Lemon and Verhoef (2016) conceptualize customer experience as a customer's journey with the firm over time during the purchase cycle across multiple touch points; it is the total customer experience as a dynamic process.

Unfortunately, the next section makes clear that higher education is increasingly embracing the arguably dated GDL perspective to guide students' journeys through higher education via marketization.

That is, contrary to the general trend in marketing theory and practice away from toward SDL, moving toward GDL marketization in the delivery of higher education arguably represents a theoretical movement in the opposite direction (i.e., from SDL-consistent liberal education toward GDL-consistent marketization-see Taylor and Judson 2011, 2014; Judson and Taylor 2014). This has led to recent calls for higher education to embrace an SDL perspective as a framework to underlie their marketing practices (Díaz-Méndez et al. 2012; Dziewanowska 2017; Judson and Taylor 2011, 2014; Dean et al. 2016). These calls are strengthened by Bunce et al. (2016) who report evidence that a higher consumer orientation was associated with lower academic performance, and Naidoo et al. (2011) who show how consumerism also promotes passive learning, threatens academic standards, and entrenches academic privilege.

Marketing Versus Marketization, Marketing Logic, and Perceived Value

Tradition has dictated that universities emphasized a higher-order of learning in the form of a liberal education (Zakaria 2015). However, contemporary decisions university administrators and faculty suggest a trend of moving away from the traditionbased learning objective of universities toward a credentialing/training perspective known as "marketization" (Judson and Taylor 2014). In short, Taylor and Judson (2011) consider marketization, with its emphasis on "relevance" to stakeholders (e.g., job-related training) and student satisfaction, as more akin to a sales orientation than a marketing orientation. We argue that a key difference between the marketization and a marketing perspective involves the nature of perceived value as a stakeholder goal in that marketization typically seeks shorter-term value-inexchange (based on value embedded in a resource and as an output of a labor process) whereas marketing seeks longer-term value-in-use (the extent to which a customer feels "better off" through experiences related to consumption).¹

Specifically, general the toward marketization in higher education can be likened to academic capitalism (Schulze-Cleven et al., 2017), suggesting linkages to an underlying economic/business logic. Marketization versus marketing represent the two general marketing logics struggling to become the preeminent tactic used to governed higher educational development and delivery, (Taylor and Judson 2011, 2014; Judson and Taylor 2014). One problem associated with allowing marketization to become the default approach is that it implicitly exchange-value promotes scenarios involving rapidly changing short term customer goals. This strong emphasis on customer centricity would appear on its face to be consistent with the arguments of Gaurav and Shainesh (2017) who generally encourage embracing customer centricity. However, Gummesson (2008) argues that customer-centricity (and the marketing concept itself) are too limited and cannot be fully implemented in marketing practice. Rather, Gummesson (2008) calls for marketing scholars and educators to develop and teach a network-based stakeholder approach that he calls balanced centricity, which envisions all stakeholders as having the right to satisfaction of wants and needs. However, Baporikar (2016) calls for a

-

¹ Payne et al. (2017, p. 471) suggests three broad perspectives on the CVP: CVPs that are principally supplier-determined, reflecting a value-in-exchange emphasis; CVPs that are transitional with recognition of the customer experience; and CVP that are mutually determined reflecting a value-in-use emphasis.

stakeholder approach to higher education that focuses on "quality" as the core issue of higher education. Baporikar (2016) further argues that there are five dimensions of quality in this context, including quality as (1) exceptional (higher standards), (2) consistency (e.g., zero defects), (3) fitness for purpose (fitting customer specifications), (4) value for money (as efficiency and effectiveness), and (5) transformative (an ongoing process that includes empowerment and enhancement of customer satisfaction). emphasis differences in profound implications in terms of the value propositions offered by universities today, which influence perceived value stakeholders such as students.

Woodall et al. (2014) argue that the concept of value within the context of education has proven to be difficult to define both conceptually and operationally. That said, the general concept of perceived value in customer decision making is becoming better understood. Yang and Peterson (2004) state that perceived value has its roots in equity theory, which considers the ratio of consumers' outcome/input to that of a service provider's outcome/input. Yang and Peterson (2004) argued that customer value generally has both a direct relationship to customer loyalty, as well as an indirect influence through perceived satisfaction. Kumar and Reinartz (2016) more recently argue that creating and communicating value is one of the most important tasks in marketing. In their view based upon a summative review, customer value is a dual concept in that (1) the perception of perceived value, defined as the customer's net valuation of the perceived benefits, result from marketer's manipulation of the marketing mix elements, so that (2) customers can return value through multiple forms of engagement (customer lifetime value, in the widest sense) for the organization.

Emerging service theory further identifies several forms/types of perceived value construct, including valuein-exchange versus value-in-use (among other forms). Vargo et al. (2008, p. 145) differentiated between these perspectives on value creation as follows: "We argue that value is fundamentally derived determined in use (italics not added) – the integration and application of resources in a specific context – rather than in exchange (italics not added) - embedded in firm output and captured by price." Vargo et al. (2008) further associate value-in-exchange with the GDL perspective, whereas the SDL perspective emphasizes value-in-use. This perspective appears congruent with the argument of Judson and Taylor (2014) who argue that specific to higher education: (1) marketization, perceived value is determined by the producer (e.g., the student or other organizational stakeholders), with the emphasis on meeting stakeholders' more most immediate goals; whereas (2) in marketing, value perceived is determined by the consumer on the basis of "value in use," which further emphasizes meeting, over a long period of time, a broadly defined view of stakeholders' (including students and society's) normative development goals.

In summary, we posit that short-term value-in-exchange is more closely related to the GDL perspective, whereas longer-term value-in-use is more closely related to the SDL perspective. This difference matters because congruence between the type of perceived value that underlies stakeholder and university perceptions of value is needed to generate the most efficacious marketing outcomes for higher education (e.g., stakeholder satisfaction). Specifically, if universities emphasize (long term) value-in-use as the basis for their value propositions (i.e., a longer term marketing perspective consistent with traditional liberal

education goals), and students seek value-inexchange related to the immediate attainment of employment objectives as the basis for their perceptions of value (i.e., a perspective), marketization then incongruence will culminate in a poor perceived (satisfaction and) value rating from students. This would be independent of the quality of educational delivery provided by the university through a parallel value building strategy.

The current research begins to test whether value perceptions can be attained incongruent value through creating approaches. The following exploratory study is conducted using mixed methods (i.e., qualitative and quantitative techniques), where scenarios first explore whether shortterm value-in-exchange (associated with longer-term GDL) or value-in-use (associated with SDL) drives perceptions of value in higher education from students' perspective. The study also assesses whether bias method obscures common interpretation of the obtained results. Finally, a predictive model is assessed based on group analyses (by gender) to help further clarify obtained results.

THE STUDY

We that students expect valuing a marketization emphases from their universities would also prefer value delivery in the form of highly structured (often lecture) courses that essentially package knowledge and deliver it for the tuition price of the course (i.e., value delivery consistent with the GDL perspective). GDL in higher education typically has the effect of minimizing risk in evaluative outcomes for students, but often at the expense of emphasizing lower levels of knowledge (Lujan and DiCarlo 2006). We would expect students further attracted marketization practices to more highly value job-related training and knowledge (easier to

perceive the short-term value) to general knowledge designed to make students more well-rounded longer-term (a value consideration). Students embracing the (SDL-based) marketing alternative perspective, predicated on the concept of value co-creation, would likely tolerate or even desire higher-risk, less structured course delivery (consistent with critical thinking practices) and an emphasis on longterm (life-long) learning contributing to well-roundedness instead short-term, entry level job skills training. This leads to the first research hypothesis:

H1: Given a choice, today's Millennial students will generally prefer higher education structured in ways consistent with marketization practices.

H1 is predicated on an expectation that students will likely perceive more value associated with scenarios framed with a educational marketization deliverv perspective than those framed with a traditional marketing perspective (i.e., higher order learning through critical thinking, less class structure, etc.). This second hypothesis is strengthened by the qualitative results reported by Taylor et al. (2011) who demonstrate the predominance of marketization-related goals underlying undergraduate business students' educational pursuits. However, we recognize Tomlinson's (2017) conclusion that today's students' consumer-oriented approach is not necessarily consistent with traditional consumerism expectations (i.e., may be ambivalent in this regard). That is, if students tend to favor marketized classes, then we would expect that this is because they typically perceive more value from such classes. This leads to the second research hypothesis:

H2: Millennial students will generally perceive greater value from courses constructed consistent with a marketization perspective over one constructed based on the traditional marketing perspective.

Finally, social desirability responding from students might provide a possible alternate explanation for the descriptive results reported in Table 1 and the conjoint results. That is, when students are asked if they value marketized or marking perspectives on education, they respond affirmative to both. However, when forced to choose, they most often choose marketized education as potentially the more socially accepted practice. Boateng et al. (2016) investigate socially desirable responding (SDR) in responses to survey questions financial behavior among college students. Their results identify greater differences between direct and indirect reports of saving and spending behaviors were significantly related to higher scores on the measure of socially desirable responding. They suggest the use of indirect questioning can highlight and may be used to statistically account for and reduce biased responses in future measures of financial behavior. In this convention responders attempt to appear more normal to the direct questioning become identifiable as a different type of respondents that threaten the reliability of research in all fields.

Omitting or failing to control for social desirability in education research could result in harm understanding derived from quantitative results in this literature stream, because there is not a lack of appropriate measurement tools. In the current research, we assess the possibility of social desirability bias in our results as an alternative to Tomlinson's (2017) potential explanation. With this aim it may be possible to narrow the measurement gap

using it as a control during more advanced statistical analysis, leading to the third and final hypothesis:

H3: Social desirability bias is not in operation in Millennial's survey-based responses to questions about the perceived value of a marketized versus marketing basis for business class construction.

METHODS

The research study was divided into two separate activities. First, a descriptive analysis was performed to identify student preferences for marketization marketing educational delivery models. These analyses involved both self-report survey items based upon the discussions of Judson and Taylor (2014), and a separate conjoint analysis. The objective of this initial inquiry was to identify any general student preference for higher education delivered based upon marketized versus marketing underlying models. The second major activity involved predictive analyses organized by two scenarios, one reflecting marketization practices and one reflecting marketing-based educational delivery as described herein. The scenarios were randomly presented to respondents using Qualtrics. The predictive results between value perceptions and some basic behavioral intentions were then compared between the two groups. H2 suggests a comparison of direct relationships between perceived value and behavioral intentions for purposes of predictive analyses (see Figure 1).

The measures of perceived value were based on the arguments of Woodall et al. (2014) specific to higher education. Woodall et al. (2014) document how the conceptualization and measurement of the concept of perceived value vis-à-vis higher education has proven problematic. In their review, they embrace an approach similar to

the current research by emphasizing marketing through the management of stakeholders' experiences. Woodall et al. (2014, p. 52) assert that, "...a consensus has emerged implying that customer value is a higher-order construct comprising a number of distinct, formative, dimensions, which can each be represented reflectively." These reiect traditional authors the logicpositivistic epistemological conviction underlying this assertion as "less than reasonable." In short, they argue for a "one question" approach to evaluate student value, but admit that the efficacy of their formative conceptualization has yet to be empirically verified. We are less eager to abandon traditional scaling methods based reflective conceptualizations, on therefore develop five-item conceptualization unidimensional that arguably captures the common core of value-based on Woodall et al.'s (2014) five value-based research questions (7-item Likert scales).

The behavioral intention measures reflected traditional marketing outcomes such as self-report loyalty intention, course recommendation intentions, and students' concluding that it was "the right thing to do" when selecting the course. 477 students completed the online survey instrument as an extra credit exercise associated with introductory marketing or management course offering over three semesters. The sample included 374 business majors and 108 non-business majors seeking a business minor. The sample was essentially equally divided between genders. All analyses were conducted using SPSS 24.0 or Mplus 8. Appendix A presents the conjoint profiles and Appendix B presents the two scenarios underlying predictive analyses.

RESULTS

Table 1 presents the descriptive results based upon Likert, Rank-order, and percentage survey items. The first series of questions involved (7 point) Likert items were designed to reflect marketization versus marketing perspectives described by Judson and Taylor (2014). The overall mean of the marketization questions is 4.44, and the marketing questions is 5.35. The only gender difference concerns females having statistically larger emphasis on marketing (Males = 5.24; Females = 5.47); students are statistically equal on marketization items (Males = 4.47; Females = 4.41) Together, the Likert items suggest both marketization-related and marketingrelated outcomes are consistent with the perspectives/expectations of this cohort. In addition, the mean scores suggest that both male and female students more strongly agree with marketing over marketization goals. 80% of the respondents across genders expressed a higher mean score for the marketing items over the marketization items.

The second set of descriptive items involved rank ordered items in Table 1 differentiated from highest to lowest the types of knowledge and skills students perceived to be impactful on the perceived value of their educational experiences. Critical Thinking and Job-Related knowledge and skills generally received the highest rankings. Women's ranking of a higher well-rounded education desirable) represented a gender difference as job training was more desirable for men.

Together, the Rank-Order items suggest both marketization-related and marketing-related outcomes are consistent with the expectations of this cohort. The final descriptive task involved asking students to identify the percentage of their academic program to date had a marketing

TABLE 1Descriptive Analyses Results

| Question | Concept | Mean Score | Result | |
|--|---------------|---------------|---|--|
| Likert Scale Items (1-7) | | | | |
| Q1: University students today are best considered as consumers purchasing a degree from universities, much like consumers purchase goods and services from retailers. | Marketization | 4.92 | The overall mean of the marketization questions is | |
| Q2: University students today are best viewed as individuals personally responsible for seeking individual growth through learning in order to help them become contributing members of society. | Marketing | 5.68 | 4.44, and the marketing questions is 5.35. | |
| Q3: Today's universities are best viewed as selling degrees as commodities that are individually purchased by students. | Marketization | 4.34 | The only gender difference concerns females having statistically larger emphasis on marketing (Males = 5.24; Females = 5.47); they are statistically equal on | |
| Q4: Higher education today is best viewed as a public good that ultimately is the responsibility of the society at large in which the student lives. | Marketing | 4.90 | marketization items (Males = 4.47 ; Females = 4.41) | |
| Q5: I would say that my university provided me with a good educational experience if I learned a lot, even if I do not get a good job soon after graduation. | Marketing | 5.41 | Together, Likert items suggest both marketization- related and marketing-related outcomes are consistent | |
| Q6: I would say that the primary purpose of universities today is to prepare students for getting a job upon graduation. | Marketization | 5.64 | with the perspectives/expectations of this cohort. However, the means suggest that both male and | |
| Q7: I would say that the primary purpose of universities today is to help students learn as much as possible in support of getting a well-rounded and general education. | Marketing | 5.42 | female students more strongly agree with marketing over marketization goals. 80% of the respondents | |
| Q8: If I do not achieve getting a good job soon after graduation, then I would say that my university failed to provide me with a good educational experience, even if I learned a lot. | Marketization | 3.43 | across genders expressed a higher mean score for the marketing items over the marketization items. | |
| Q9: I would say that my university provided me with a good educational experience even if I did not learn a lot, as long as I get a good job soon after graduation. | Marketization | 3.88 | | |
| Rank Order Items (1-6) | | | Critical Thinking and Job-Related knowledge and | |
| Critical Thinking Skills | Marketing | 2.48 | skills emerge as generally top ranked. The only | |
| Job-Related Knowledge and Skills | Marketization | 2.61 | gender differences concerns females ranking a general, well-rounded education higher (more | |
| General, Well-Rounded Education The Ability to Manage Large Amounts of Virginia deeper Information in Support of | Marketing | 3.74 | desirable) whereas males rank job training higher | |
| The Ability to Manage Large Amounts of Knowledge or Information in Support of Decision-Making | Marketing | 3.69 | (more desirable). Together, the Rank-Order items | |
| Professional Networking | Marketization | 3.92 | suggest both marketization-related and marketing- | |
| Job Training | Marketization | 4.56 | related outcomes are consistent with the expectations of this cohort. | |
| Learning Experience versus Normative (Should) Belief (Mean Percentage of 100) | | Ratio | Ratios > 1 indicate more emphasis in experience than | |
| Learning new knowledge or skills to help me become more well-rounded | Marketing | 1.54 | desired. Respondents indicate that they perceive | |
| Life-long learning skills | Marketing | 1.09 | receiving too much emphasis on becoming well rounded and life-long learning, and not enough job- | |
| Job-related knowledge | Marketization | 0.98 | related knowledge, and skills. No observed gender | |
| Job-related skills | Marketization | 0.82 | differences. | |

versus marketization emphases, as well as the student's desired emphasis. Ratios in Table 1 greater than 1 indicate students experienced more of a particular emphasis than the students desired. Results indicate students experienced receiving too much emphasis in their program on becoming well rounded and developing skills related to becoming life-long learners, and not enough entry level job-related knowledge, and skills. There are no observed gender differences. Overall, interpretation of the results in Table 1 suggest students do not liberal traditional devalue education objectives in business, rather, given a choice, choose activities that support goals related to the domain of employment immediately post-graduation. These results are consistent with Tomlinson's (2017) conclusion that there is a degree of variability in attitudes and approaches towards consumerism of higher education.

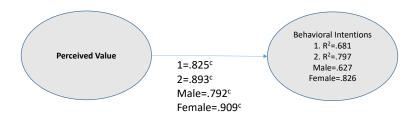
Students continue to perceive higher education as a multidimensional experience that does not necessarily conform to the consumers" "students as approach. However, we caution readers to consider (2009)self-report Chan's note that importance weights can generally suffer from issues related to (1) construct validity, (2) interpretation of correlations, (3) social desirability responding (and other forms of common method variance), and (4) lack of convergent validity with non-self-report measures. Brener et al. (2003) note that selfreport measures of types of health-risk behaviors are affected unequally by both (comprehension, cognitive retrieval. decision-making, and response generation) and situational (social desirability) factors. Hendrick et al. (2013) similarly cautions about the use of self-report attitude scales. Consequently, we are cautious in accepting the self-report measures of attribute importance at face value, particularly in light of the goal mapping results reported by Taylor et al. (2011) which identified a strong preference for credentialing in undergraduate students' educational pursuits.

We therefore next moved to a conjoint exercise to more convincingly identify a preference when students are given a choice to take a class emphasizing a marketization perspective versus one based on a marketing perspective (see Appendix A for the profiles). We created these profiles based on three categories of attributes designed to capture the major differences between the GDL-based marketization versus the SDL-based marketing perspectives (see Judson and Taylor 2014, Lusch and Vargo 2014).

The first category represented a type of knowledge (job-related knowledge versus the well-rounded knowledge typically associated with traditional liberal education). The second category represents a temporal perspective (an emphasis on shortterm employment skills versus life-long learning skills as frequently identified in university mission statements). The third and final category represents the nature of value creation (value delivery as associated with traditional lecture classes versus value co-creation which emphasizes greater student participation and responsibility in the educational process).

We conducted a traditional conjoint analysis (additive model of part-worths) using the full-profile method (i.e., all profiles presented a once). The conjoint results identify the following importance weights: (1) job-related knowledge = 59.54 (males = 63.20, females = 56.25); (2) value delivery/creation = 27.49 (males = 21.69, females = 35.03); and a focus on short-term employment skills = 12.97 (males = 15.12, females = 8.72). These results clearly demonstrate that students, when given a

FIGURE 1 The Model



All paths standardized.

1 = Marketization; 2 = Marketing

 $a = p \le .05$, $b = p \le .01$, $c = p \le .001$

Model Fit Indices:

Grouping = Marketization versus Marketing -- χ 2 = 88.884, df = 50, RMSEA = .069, CFI = .978, TLI = .976, SRMR = .050 **Grouping = Male versus Female** -- χ 2 = 70.723, df = 50, RMSEA = .051, CFI = .987, TLI = .986, SRMR = .032

TABLE 2Correlation Matrices of Latent Variables

| | | Perceived Value | Behavioral Intention |
|---------------|-----------------------------|-----------------|----------------------|
| Marketization | Perceived Value | .911/.612 | |
| Marketization | Behavioral Intention | .825 | 877/.703 |
| Manlandina | Perceived Value | .906/.596 | |
| Marketing | Behavioral Intention | .893 | .821/.609 |
| Male | Perceived Value | .877/.522 | |
| Maie | Behavioral Intention | .792 | .831/.625 |
| Female | Perceived Value | .924/.652 | |
| remaie | Behavioral Intention | .909 | .860/.675 |

Diagonal Values Represent Variance Extracted Scores/Construct Reliability Scores Off-Diagonal Values Represent Latent Construct Correlations

choice, prefer marketized education as described herein. This is true for both males and female students, however, female students as a group appear less strongly committed to the choice for marketized education according to the conjoint results.

We next assess H2 through structural equation modeling using Mplus 8 (see Figure 1). The model fit indices are acceptable across model assessments using the group function for assessed scenarios (marketization versus marketing) and gender (male versus female). The measures are reliable and valid as reflected in Table 2. The hypothesis is that marketization should reflect a greater amount of explained variance in behavioral intentions based on value perceptions related to value. In fact, that is not what we found. While both marketization and marketing perspectives explained a great deal of the variance in traditional consumer-related behavioral intentions (as reflected by the R² values), the marketing perspective appears to explain more of the behavioral intentions. Not unexpectedly, the influence of perceived value on students' behavioral intentions is stronger for females than males. These findings appear to support the observed ambivalence students possess vis-à-vis learning versus credentialing associated with their higher education pursuits.

While every fledgling domain of research grapples with its own set of debates and doubts, we worry whether some existing dilemmas in survey measurement and the newness of measuring value co-creation in an educational setting leads to conclusions concerning any results being an attribute of an artefact of the respondent's social desirability. The infrequent usage of this measure in this setting limits a researcher's ability to determine its vulnerability to biasing effects of common method effects associated with social desirability. As a

result the final hypothesis utilizes techniques popularized by Williams, Hartman, and Cavazottee (2010) and Williams and McGonagle (2016) and to determine social desirability bias is not a significant threat to our results as a result of the measures or collected self-report data in a single administration. Investigating for potential social desirability bias is a relatively novel, but popularity in research within education environments has been lacking and it is our responsibility to utilize available statistically meaningful methodologies rather leaving this task to future researchers (Lehmann-Willenbrock and Allen, 2017; Malhotra, Schaller, and Patil, 2017). We included social desirability our measurement to determine the possibility of this important issue, employing following steps. To empirically test for a desirability bias we social utilized procedures involving latent variables analyses and a marker variable (Williams et al. 2010). These procedures modeled the extent to which the latent variables of our theoretical model share variance with a maker variable (social desirability).

Following Williams et al. (2010) a series of model comparison tests can establish whether the social desirability bias was present and if present does the bias have a uniform or unequal impact to the substantive variables of perceived value or behavioral intentions. To account for common method variance (CMV) within the indicators, several confirmatory factor analysis (CFA) model comparisons were made to evaluate through factor loadings the presence and degree of the social desirability bias influence. Based on the results from the model comparisons, using a chi-square difference test, it appears that CMV is not biasing the relationships between indicators or the relationship between the latent constructs of perceived value and behavioral intentions (See Table 3). A non-significant

chi-square difference test also supports not including the social desirability variable in the measurement models as the social desirability bias did not attenuate the relationships between variables. Although we do not observe such support for the biasing effects of common method variance, the model was tested for as a demonstration of a technique that can be followed by others in this research domain. This study is among the first scholarly effort in this setting illustrating the complete analysis and helps provide confidence regarding this measures resiliency to common method effects in this setting. The contribution to education research involves easily-replicable an method for minimizing the worry of social desirability's effects when applied in the educational literature, and opportunities and insights for future research.

DISCUSSION

This study began as a consideration of the vexing question as to the "best" way to deliver undergraduate education in terms of value (co)creation. Universities' generally administrators and faculty perceive that they are at an important crossroads, one that arguably confronts the soul of the academy. One fork in the road is to "stay the course" of traditional liberal education seeking well-roundedness and lifelong learning. The other fork is to acquiesce growing to marketization pressure, which alternatively emphasize practitioner-related knowledge and skills in support of employment opportunities and efficacy.

We view these results as very promising for marketers of higher education. Even as there is a clear documented trend toward greater marketization in the delivery and evaluation of higher education, the results reported herein align with other evidence that marketization alone is not the only path to perceived value with higher

education - at least from the students' perspective. That is, the students themselves as a primary stakeholder appear to possess a measure of ambivalence toward marketization versus marketing. We interpret these results as consistent with Tomlinson's (2017) conclusion that there is a degree of variability in attitudes and approaches towards consumerism of higher Specifically, education. students perceive higher education in ways that do not conform to the ideal student-consumer approach. Therefore, the results reported herein suggest that this may be a false dichotomy. That is, the results demonstrate that students themselves are ambivalent as to which path to pursue. The identified ambivalence students' presents opportunity to begin more developing a general value proposition in higher education that balances capitalizes on the strengths of both the liberal education and the marketization models. The method to make this a reality is as follows.

First, we add our voice to the growing chorus of voices calling for higher education to adopt the service logic (Díaz-Méndez et al. 2012; Dziewanowska 2017; Judson and Taylor 2011, 2014; Dean et al. 2016). Embracing a service logic in the marketing of higher education arguably provides direction for university marketers (both academic and practitioner). We encourage readers to consider the arguments of Osborne (2017) related to public service-dominant logic versus public service logic as a future research implication.

Second, adopting a service perspective suggests an opportunity for university marketers to begin more formal and serious discussions as to the appropriate balance between traditional liberal education versus marketization considerations in the creation of a commensurable value

| TABLE 3 |
|--|
| Common Method Variance Test Results across Three Studies |

| Model | χ2 | df | CFI TLI RMSEA |
|---------------------|-------------------------|-----------------|----------------------------|
| CFA | 69.507 | 41 | .987 .982 .044 |
| Baseline Model | 70.707 | 48 | .989 .988 .036 |
| Method-C Model | 69.502 | 47 | .989 .988 .037 |
| Baseline vs Model-C | $\Delta \chi 2 = 1.205$ | $\Delta df=1$ | Standard at p=.05 is 3.84 |
| Method-U Model | 64.883 | 40 | .983 .984 .042 |
| Model-C vs Model-U | $\Delta \chi 2 = 4.619$ | $\Delta df = 7$ | Standard at p=.05 is 2.167 |
| Method-R Model | 69.497 | 46 | .989 .987038 |
| Model-U vs Model-R | $\Delta \chi 2 = 4.614$ | $\Delta df = 6$ | Standard at p=.05 is 1.635 |

proposition for universities to generally embrace. University marketers are directed to Payne et al. (2017) as a useful starting place to begin such discussions in terms of framing the concept of a value proposition in this context. Operationally, readers are encouraged to consider using the value proposition canvas method to operationalize process value of proposition development (see https://strategyzer.com/canvas/valueproposition-canvas).

Third, the value proposition canvas is an ideal way to start to identify the best mix of liberal education versus marketization considerations in the creation of a commensurable value proposition for universities's administrators and faculty to embrace. We further encourage stakeholder consideration as part of such processes to ensure that all relevant stakeholder viewpoints area considered and have a voice in the process of value proposition development Beerkens and Udam 2017).

Fourth, embracing SDL as the emerging logic of marketing associated with higher education as the path to perceived value appears to be an operationally achievable goal. Taylor et al. (2015) call for positioning human flourishing and wellbeing as foundations for business school curriculum. Taylor and colleagues recognize

the evolution of educational practices toward a greater focus on flourishing and well-being as opposed to a focus on job training and other marketization emphases remains a conundrum for most business educators. However, Taylor et al.'s previous results demonstrate that self-perceived flourishing goal achievement appears to fully mediate the direct effect from social involvement to social well-being for a millennial cohort of university business students.

Fifth, the results suggest research implications as well. It is an intriguing finding that respondents appear to more strongly agree with marketing marketization goals when they are asked to assess the series of statements that represent both marketization and marketing. However, on the other hand, given a choice, they are more likely to choose the course profiles that focus on a marketization perspective. These findings imply that students have attitude-behavior discrepancy. According to Festinger's cognitive dissonance theory (1957), people experience tension or discomfort when their attitudes do not match their behaviors and they try to reduce the dissonance by changing either their attitudes or behaviors. The cognitive dissonance caused by conscious or unconscious conflicting values can not only induce students' negative perceptions or feelings on

the higher education system but also significantly decrease their performance in classes and prevent them from learning. This places the research question considered herein square into the domain of social cognition generally, and cognitive consistency specifically -- a rapidly growing area of academic inquiry (Gawronski and Strack 2012). For example, our findings suggest that marketing educators should find effective ways that help students overcome their cognitive dissonance that may cause discomfort or stress and less effective learning experience. One possible way is to clarify the role and value of higher education to students by being honest about the coexistence of the marketization and marketing perspectives in higher education.

Moreover, the inconsistency between students' attitudes and behaviors implies that students pursue higher education to achieve both their short-term and long-term goals. They tend to embrace marketization-based educational delivery that can meet their immediate needs for their successful job market. At the same time, they value on the marketing-based education delivery their life-long for learning contributing to well-roundedness. Based on this understanding, marketing educators need to be clear on what the short-term and long-term goals that students want to attain are in detail and how to do. In subsequent, the educators should develop specialized educational programs that can assist students to gradually achieve their two different goals during their program. That is, some courses could be designed to strengthen students' job-related skills and knowledge to meet their short-term goals and others could be specialized in improving their critical thinking skills or ability to process information in a comprehensive manner. It would be also beneficial to students if they could participate in an educational program that monitors their course of learning from

the very beginning of the semester to the last semester so that they can recognize and keep tracking the progress of their learning over a longer period of time. By doing so, greater perceived value in higher education may be achievable consistent with the changing logic of marketing practices more generally.

In short, the results reported herein suggest the possibility that the controversy between advocates of marketization versus marketing may both be placated (to a degree) by creative solutions that merge liberal education with marketization pedagogical goals and measures of success. We believe that our findings provide useful insights for better higher education at this controversial time. We also hope our study spurs further examination of the issues related to the marketization and marketing perspectives in higher education.

REFERENCES

- Baporikar, Neeta. "Stakeholder approach for quality higher education." *Handbook of Research on Quality Assurance and Value Management in Higher Education* (2016): 1-26.
- Beerkens, Maarja, and Maiki Udam. "Stakeholders in higher education quality assurance: Richness in diversity?" *Higher Education Policy* 30.3 (2017): 341-359.
- Boateng, Agyenim, George Lordofos, and Keith W. Glaister. "Motives for European mergers and acquisitions." *Mergers and Acquisitions in Practice* (2016): 5.
- Brener, Nancy D., John O. G. Billy, and William R. Gready. "Assessment of factors affecting the validity of self-reported health-risk behavior among adolescents: Evidence from the scientific literature." *Journal of Adolescent Health* 33 (2003): 436-457.

- Bunce, Louise, Amy Baird, and Siân E. Jones. "The student-as-consumer approach in higher education and its effects on academic performance." *Studies in Higher Education* (2016): 1-21
- Chan, David. "So why ask me? Are self-report data really that bad." Statistical and methodological myths and urban legends: Doctrine, verity and fable in the organizational and social sciences (2009): 309-336.
- Dean, Alison M., Matthew Griffin, and Alicia Kulczynski. "Applying service logic to education: The cocreation experience and value outcomes." *Procedia-Social and Behavioral Sciences* 224 (2016): 325-331.
- Díaz-Méndez, Montserrat, Evert Gummesson, "Value co-creation and university teaching quality: Consequences for the European Higher Education Area (EHEA)", *Journal of Service Management*, 23.4 (2012): 571-592.
- Dziewanowska, Katarzyna. "Value types in higher education–students' perspective." *Journal of Higher Education Policy and Management* 39.3 (2017): 235-246.
- Festinger, Leon. *A Theory of Cognitive Dissonance*. Stanford CA: Stanford University Press, 1957.
- Fishman, Rachel, Manuela Ekowo, and Ernest Ezeugo. "Varying degrees: New America's annual survey on higher education." New America, 2017

 https://www.newamerica.org/education-policy/policy-papers/varying-degrees/, [online], Accessed August
- Gaurav, Rajesh, and Shainesh G. "The changing face of customer centricity." In: Ellermann H.,

24, 2017.

- Kreutter P., Messner W. (eds) *The Palgrave Handbook of Managing Continuous Business Transformation*. London: Palgrave Macmillan, 2017. **DOI** https://doi.org/10.1057/978-1-137-60228-2 8
- Gawronski, Bertram, and Fritz Strack, eds.

 Cognitive consistency: A
 fundamental principle in social
 cognition. Guilford press, 2012.
- Gummesson, Evert. "Extending the service-dominant logic: From customer centricity to balanced centricity."

 Journal of the Academy of Marketing
 Science 36.1 (2008): 15-17.
- Hendrick, Tamara A. M., Arnout R. H. Fischer, Hilde Tobi, and Jynn J. Frewer. "Self-reported attitude scales: Current practice in adequate assessment of reliability, validity, and dimensionality." *Journal of Applied Social Psychology* 43 (2013): 1538-1552.
- Homburg, Christian, Danijel Jozić, and Christina Kuehnl. "Customer experience management: Toward implementing an evolving marketing concept." *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science* 45.3 (2017): 377-401.
- Jain, Rajnish, Rajnish Jain, Jayesh Aagja, Jayesh Aagja, Shilpa Bagdare, and Shilpa Bagdare. "Customer experience—a review and research agenda." *Journal of Service Theory* and Practice 27.3 (2017): 642-662.
- Judson, Kimberly M., and Steven A. Taylor.

 "Moving from marketization to marketing of higher education: The co-creation of value in higher education." *Higher Education Studies* 4.1 (2014): 51.
- Kumar, V., and Werner Reinartz. "Creating enduring customer value." *Journal of Marketing* 80.6 (2016): 36-68.

- Lehmann-Willenbrock, Nale, and Joseph A. Allen. "Modeling temporal interaction dynamics in organizational settings." *Journal of Business and Psychology* (2017): 1-20.
- Lemon, Katherine N., and Peter C. Verhoef. "Understanding customer experience throughout the customer journey." *Journal of Marketing* 80.6 (2016): 69-96.
- Lujan, Heidi L., and Stephen E. DiCarlo. "Too much teaching, not enough learning: What is the solution?" *Advances in Physiology Education* 30.1 (2006): 17-22.
- Lusch, Robert F., and Stephen L. Vargo.

 Service-dominant logic: Premises,
 perspectives, possibilities.

 Cambridge University Press, 2014.
- Ma, Jennifer, Matea Pender and Meredith Welch. "Education pays 2016: The benefits of higher education for individuals and society," Trends in Higher Education, *The College Board*, 2016 https://trends.collegeboard.org/sites/default/files/education-pays-2016-full-report.pdf, [online].
- Malhotra, Naresh K., Tracey King Schaller, and Ashutosh Patil. "Common method variance in advertising research: When to be concerned and how to control for it." *Journal of Advertising* 46.1 (2017): 193-212.
- Naidoo, Rajani, Avi Shankar, and Ekant Veer. "The consumerist turn in higher education: Policy aspirations and outcomes." *Journal of Marketing Management* 27.11-12 (2011): 1142-1162.
- Osborne, Stephen P. "From public servicedominant logic to public service logic: Are public service organizations capable of co-

- production and value co-creation?" (2017): 1-7.
- Payne, Adrian, Pennie Frow, and Andreas Eggert. "The customer value proposition: Evolution, development, and application in marketing."

 Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science (2017): 1-23.
- Ranjan, Kumar Rakesh, and Stuart Read. "Value co-creation: Concept and measurement." *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science* 44.3 (2016): 290-315.
- Runté, Mary, and Robert Runté. "The evolving discourse of the purpose of higher education: The rhetoric of higher education reform." *Handbook of Research on Administration, Policy, and Leadership in Higher Education.* IGI Global, 2017. 532-548.
- Schulze-Cleven, Tobias, Tilman Reitz, Jens Maesse, and Johannes Angermuller.

 "The new political economy of higher education: Between distributional conflicts and discursive stratification." *Higher Education* 73.6 (2017): 795-812.
- Stahl, Ashley. "Six reasons why your college major does not matter." *Forbes, 2015. (Online –Leadership,* https://www.forbes.com/sites/ashleys tahl/2015/08/12/six-reasons-why-your-college-major-doesnt-matter/#4302095635a0, [online].
- Taylor, Steven A. (2016), "Student Satisfaction with Value Co-Creation in Higher Education," *Journal of Consumer Satisfaction, Dissatisfaction & Complaining Behavior Biennial Conference*, New Orleans, Louisiana, June 16th June 18th, 2016.
- Taylor, Steven A, Gary L. Hunter, Horace Melton, and Stephen A. Goodwin. "Student engagement and marketing

- classes." *Journal of Marketing Education 33.*1 (2011): 73-92.
- Taylor, Steven A., Hulda Black, Leigh-Anne Novak Donovan, and Kimberly Judson. "Social involvement and social well-being in attainment of millennial flourishing." *Journal of Happiness and Well-Being* 3.2 (2015): 126-141.
- Taylor, Steven A., and Kimberly M. Judson.

 "A service perspective on the marketization of undergraduate education." *Service Science* 3.2 (2011): 110-126.
- Taylor, Steven A., and Kimberly M. Judson.

 "The nature of stakeholder satisfaction with marketing education." *Higher Education Studies* 4.4 (2014): 89.
- Tomlinson, Michael. "Student perceptions of themselves as 'consumers' of higher education." *British Journal of Sociology of Education* 38.4 (2017): 450-467.
- Vargo, Stephen L., Paul P. Maglio, and Melissa Archpru Akaka. "On value and value co-creation: A service systems and service logic perspective." *European management journal* 26.3 (2008): 145-152.
- Vargo, Stephen L., and Robert F. Lusch. "Institutions and axioms: An extension and update of service-dominant logic." *Journal of the Academy of Marketing Science* 44.1 (2016): 5-23.
- Williams, Larry J., Nathan Hartman, and Flavia Cavazotte. "Method variance and marker variables: A review and comprehensive CFA marker technique." *Organizational Research Methods* 13.3 (2010): 477-514.
- Williams, Larry J., and Alyssa K. McGonagle. "Four research designs and a comprehensive analysis strategy for investigating common

- method variance with self-report measures using latent variables." *Journal of Business and Psychology* 31 (2016): 339-359.
- Woodall, Tony, Alex Hiller, and Sheilagh Resnick. "Making sense of higher education: Students as consumers and the value of the university experience." *Studies in Higher Education* 39.1 (2014): 48-67.
- Yang, Zhilin, and Robin T. Peterson.
 "Customer perceived value, satisfaction, and loyalty: The role of switching costs." *Psychology & Marketing* 21.10 (2004): 799-822.
- Zakaria, Fareed. *In Defense of a Liberal Education*. New York: W. W Norton & Company, 2015.
- Zhang, Jonathan Z., George F. Watson IV, Robert W. Palmatier, and Rajiv P. Dant. "Dynamic Relationship Marketing." *Journal of Marketing* 80.5 (2016): 53-75.

Steven A. Taylor, Ph.D. (Corresponding Author) Dept. of Marketing, Campus Box 5590 Illinois State University Normal, IL 61790-5590 E-Mail: staylor@ilstu.edu

Nathan S. Hartman, Ph.D.
Dept. of Management & Quantitative
Methods, Campus Box 5580
Illinois State University
Normal, IL 61790-5580
E-Mail: nshartm@ilstu.edu

Joon Ho Lim, Ph.D.
Dept. of Marketing, Campus Box 5590
Illinois State University
Normal, IL 61790-5590
E-Mail: jlim12@ilstu.edu

APPENDIX A -- THE CONJOINT PROFILES

Alternative Course Emphases

+1

Profile 1

- Emphasis on job-related knowledge/skills
- Emphasis on knowledge/skills most related to getting a job shortly after graduation
- Highly structured classes with instructors alone creating and delivering course content (e.g., inflexible syllabi, lectures, rubrics, available study guides, instructor-only course design and evaluation)

Profile 3

- Emphasis on job-related knowledge/skills
- Emphasis on versus life-long learning-related knowledge/skills.
- Highly structured classes with instructors alone creating and delivering course content (e.g., inflexible syllabi, lectures, rubrics, available study guides, instructor-only course design and evaluation)

Profile 5

- Emphasis on well-rounded knowledge/skills.
- Emphasis on life-long learning-related knowledge/skills.
- Highly structured classes with instructors alone creating and delivering course content (e.g., inflexible syllabi, lectures, rubrics, available study guides, instructor-only course design and evaluation).

Profile 7

- Emphasis on well-rounded knowledge/skills.
- Emphasis on life-long learning-related knowledge/skills.
- Highly unstructured classes with an emphasis on instructors and students working loosely together to create and deliver course content (e.g., regular meetings/interaction with faculty, flexible syllabi, student and faculty collaborative course design and evaluation).

Profile 2

- Emphasis on job-related knowledge/skills
- Emphasis on knowledge/skills most related to getting a job shortly after graduation
- Highly unstructured classes with an emphasis on instructors and students working loosely together to create and deliver course content (e.g., regular meetings/interaction with faculty, flexible syllabi, student and faculty collaborative course design and evaluation).

Profile 4

- Emphasis on job-related knowledge/skills
- Emphasis on versus life-long learning-related knowledge/skills.
- Highly unstructured classes with an emphasis on instructors and students working loosely together to create and deliver course content (e.g., regular meetings/interaction with faculty, flexible syllabi, student and faculty collaborative course design and evaluation).

Profile 6

- Emphasis on well-rounded knowledge/skills.
- Emphasis on knowledge/skills most related to getting a job shortly after graduation
- Highly unstructured classes with an emphasis on instructors and students working loosely together to create and deliver course content (e.g., regular meetings/interaction with faculty, flexible syllabi, student and faculty collaborative course design and evaluation).

Profile 8

- Emphasis on well-rounded knowledge/skills.
- Emphasis on knowledge/skills most related to getting a job shortly after graduation.
- Highly structured classes with instructors alone creating and delivering course content (e.g., inflexible syllabi, lectures, rubrics, available study guides, instructor-only course design and evaluation)



APPENDIX B -- THE SCENARIOS

Marketization-Based Scenario

Chris is a business major at ISU about to take a new class that has been developed for his major. The student contacts the professor teaching the course to get an idea of how the class will be structured and receives the following feedback:

"Chris: Thank you for your inquiry. This class will focus entirely on job-related knowledge and skills. The class is very structured. We will meet regularly as a class for lectures, and we will concentrate ONLY on knowledge and skills that you can anticipate needing for a future starting job in your major. We will discuss nothing else, such as how this class relates to the other business majors, or emphasize critical thinking, or consider anything related to life-long learning. We will rely heavily on standardized methods of assessment such a multiple-choice questions to assess your performance in the class.

You can think of this class as essentially job training, where your instructor makes sure that there is a clear set of standardized requirements to successfully complete the course. In this course I as the instructor create and deliver to you all that you need to know. Your job is to essentially show up, learn what I present, generally follow the instructions in the syllabus. Feel free to contact me with any additional questions."

Your task is to answer the following questions the way that you think Chris is most likely to answer these questions.

Marketing-Based Scenario

Chris is a business major at ISU about to take a new class that has been developed for his major. The student contacts the professor teaching the course to get an idea of how the class will be structured and receives the following feedback:

"Chris: Thank you for your inquiry. This class will focus entirely on the knowledge and skills necessary to help you become a life-long learner. The class is not very structured. We will meet regularly as a class, but I will not be lecturing. We will not over emphasize the specific knowledge and skills that you can anticipate needing for a future starting job in your major. Rather, we will work together to develop your general knowledge and skills, such as critical thinking and complex problem solving. We will typically use non-standardized methods of assessment such as essays, with editing and frequent feedback and dialogue. We will not use standardized assessment methods such as multiple-choice examinations to assess your performance in the class.

You can think of this class as essentially life training. The knowledge and skills that we will focus on are less related to getting that first job upon graduation, rather, toward becoming successful throughout life. In this course, you can anticipate that your instructor challenges your ability to think beyond merely knowing the terms and concepts in a book. Therefore, there won't be a rigid set of standardized requirements to successfully complete the course. Rather, you and I will work together to grow your intellectual skills as much as possible. You and I together will create the knowledge and skills you will develop. Your job as a student will require more than simply showing up, learning what I present to you, and simply following the instructions in the syllabus. Feel free to contact me with any additional questions."

Your task is to answer the following questions the way that you think Chris is most likely to answer these questions.